

THE ANNALS *of* APPLIED PROBABILITY

AN OFFICIAL JOURNAL OF THE
INSTITUTE OF MATHEMATICAL STATISTICS

Articles

- Statistical learning with sublinear regret of propagator models
EYAL NEUMAN AND YUFEI ZHANG 2873
- Exponential inequalities and laws of the iterated logarithm for multiple Poisson–Wiener
integrals and Poisson U -statistics . . RADOSŁAW ADAMCZAK AND DOMINIK KUTEK 2916
- On the robustness of semi-discrete optimal transport
DAVY PAINDAVEINE AND RICCARDO PASSEGGERI 2970
- Fluctuations in random field Ising models
SEUNGHYUN LEE, NABARUN DEB AND SUMIT MUKHERJEE 2998
- On the first passage times of branching random walks in $\mathbb{R}^d$
JOSE BLANCHET, WEI CAI, SHASWAT MOHANTY AND ZHENYUAN ZHANG 3040
- A G -BSDE approach to the long-term decomposition of robust pricing kernels
JAEHYUN KIM AND HYUNGBIN PARK 3081
- A remarkable example on clustering of extremes for regularly-varying stochastic
processes SHUYANG BAI, RAFAŁ KULIK AND YIZAO WANG 3132
- Simulation of infinite-dimensional diffusion bridges . . THORBEN PIEPER-SETHMACHER,
FRANK VAN DER MEULEN AND AAD VAN DER VAART 3169
- Randomisation with moral hazard: A path to existence of optimal contracts
DANIEL KRŠEK AND DYLAN POSSAMAÏ 3206
- Optimal subgraphs in geometric scale-free random graphs
RICCARDO MICHIELAN, CLARA STEGEHUIS AND MATTHIAS WALTER 3266
- Error estimates between SGD with momentum and underdamped Langevin diffusion
ARNAUD GUILLIN, YU WANG, LIHU XU AND HAORAN YANG 3295
- Rearranged stochastic heat equation: Ergodicity and related gradient flow on $\mathcal{P}(\mathbb{R})$
FRANÇOIS DELARUE AND WILLIAM R. P. HAMMERSLEY 3345
- Convergence and stationary distribution of Elo rating systems
ROBERTO CORTÉZ AND HAGOP TOSSOUNIAN 3395
- Optimal recovery of correlated Erdős–Rényi graphs HANG DU 3419
- Synchronization by noise for traveling pulses
CHRISTIAN KUEHN AND JORIS VAN WINDEN 3457
- An extended variational setting for critical SPDEs with Lévy noise
SEBASTIAN BECHTEL, FABIAN GERM AND MARK VERAAR 3486
- The Gapeev–Shiryaev conjecture PHILIP A. ERNST AND GORAN PESKIR 3546
- Long time behavior of killed Feynman–Kac semigroups with singular Schrödinger
potentials ARNAUD GUILLIN, DI LU, BORIS NECTOUX AND LIMING WU 3566
- Numerical simulation of generalized Hermite processes
ANTOINE AYACHE, JULIEN HAMONIER AND LAURENT LOOSVELDT 3601

continued

THE ANNALS *of* APPLIED PROBABILITY

AN OFFICIAL JOURNAL OF THE
INSTITUTE OF MATHEMATICAL STATISTICS

Articles—*Continued from front cover*

- From hyper roughness to jumps as $H \rightarrow -1/2$
EDUARDO ABI JABER, ELIE ATTAL AND MATHIEU ROSENBAUM 3635
- Concentration via metastable mixing, with applications to the supercritical exponential
random graph model VILAS WINSTEIN 3661
- Eigenvector decorrelation for random matrices .. GIORGIO CIPOLLONI, LÁSZLÓ ERDŐS,
JOSCHA HENHEIK AND OLEKSII KOLUPAIEV 3707
- Geometric functionals of polyconvex excursion sets of Poisson shot noise processes
VANESSA MATTUTAT 3757

THE ANNALS OF APPLIED PROBABILITY

Vol. 36, No. 4, pp. 2873–3794 August 2026

INSTITUTE OF MATHEMATICAL STATISTICS

(Organized September 12, 1935)

The purpose of the Institute is to foster the development and dissemination of the theory and applications of statistics and probability.

IMS OFFICERS

President: Richard J. Samworth, Statistical Laboratory, Centre for Mathematical Sciences, University of Cambridge, Cambridge, CB3 0WB, UK

President-Elect: Xihong Lin, Department of Biostatistics, Harvard T.H. Chan School of Public Health, Boston, MA 02115-6028, USA

Past President: Kavita Ramanan, Division of Applied Mathematics, Brown University, Providence, RI 02912, USA

Executive Secretary: Peter Hoff, Department of Statistical Science, Duke University, Durham, NC 27708-0251, USA

Treasurer: Jiashun Jin, Department of Statistics, Carnegie Mellon University, Pittsburgh, PA 15213-3890, USA

Program Secretary: Annie Qu, Department of Statistics, University of California, Irvine, Irvine, CA 92697-3425, USA

IMS EDITORS

The Annals of Statistics. *Editors:* Hans-Georg Müller, Department of Statistics, University of California, Davis, Davis, CA 95616, USA. Harrison Zhou, Department of Statistics and Data Science, Yale University, New Haven, CT 06520, USA

The Annals of Applied Statistics. *Editor-in-Chief:* Lexin Li, Department of Biostatistics and Epidemiology, University of California, Berkeley, Berkeley, CA 94720-7360, USA

The Annals of Probability. *Editors:* Paul Bourgade, Courant Institute of Mathematical Sciences, New York University, New York, NY 10012-1185, USA. Julien Dubedat, Department of Mathematics, Columbia University, New York, NY 10027, USA

The Annals of Applied Probability. *Editors:* Jian Ding, School of Mathematical Sciences, Peking University, 100871, Beijing, China. Claudio Landim, IMPA, 22461-320, Rio de Janeiro, Brazil

Statistical Science. *Editor:* Lutz Dümbgen, Institute of Mathematical Statistics and Actuarial Science, University of Bern, Alpeneggstrasse 22, CH-3012 Bern, Switzerland

The IMS Bulletin. *Editor:* Tati Howell, bulletin@imstat.org

The Annals of Applied Probability [ISSN 1050-5164 (print); ISSN 2168-8737 (online)], Volume 36, Number 4, August 2026. Published bimonthly by the Institute of Mathematical Statistics, 9760 Smith Road, Waite Hill, Ohio 44094, USA. Periodicals postage paid at Cleveland, Ohio, and at additional mailing offices.

POSTMASTER: Send address changes to *The Annals of Applied Probability*, Institute of Mathematical Statistics, Dues and Subscriptions Office, PO Box 729, Middletown, Maryland 21769, USA.

STATISTICAL LEARNING WITH SUBLINEAR REGRET OF PROPAGATOR MODELS

BY EYAL NEUMAN^a AND YUFEI ZHANG^b

Department of Mathematics, Imperial College London, ^aeyal.neumann@imperial.ac.uk, ^byufei.zhang@imperial.ac.uk

We consider a class of learning problems in which an agent liquidates a risky asset while creating both transient price impact driven by an unknown convolution propagator and linear temporary price impact with an unknown parameter. We characterize the trader's performance as maximization of a revenue-risk functional, where the trader also exploits available information on a price predicting signal. We present a trading algorithm that alternates between exploration and exploitation phases and achieves sublinear regrets with high probability. For the exploration phase we propose a novel approach for nonparametric estimation of the price impact kernel by observing only the visible price process and derive sharp bounds on the convergence rate, which are characterised by the singularity of the propagator. These kernel estimation methods extend existing methods from the area of Tikhonov regularisation for inverse problems and are of independent interest. The bound on the regret in the exploitation phase is obtained by deriving stability results for the optimizer and value function of the associated class of infinite-dimensional stochastic control problems. As a complementary result we propose a regression-based algorithm to estimate the conditional expectation of non-Markovian signals and derive its convergence rate.

REFERENCES

- [1] ABI JABER, E. and NEUMAN, E. (2025). Optimal liquidation with signals: The general propagator case. *Math. Finance* **35** 841–866. [MR4959153](#) <https://doi.org/10.1111/mafi.12465>
- [2] ALMGREN, R. and CHRISS, N. (1999). Value under liquidation. *Risk* **12** 61–63.
- [3] ALMGREN, R. and CHRISS, N. (2000). Optimal execution of portfolio transactions. *J. Risk* **3** 5–39.
- [4] BASEI, M., GUO, X., HU, A. and ZHANG, Y. (2022). Logarithmic regret for episodic continuous-time linear-quadratic reinforcement learning over a finite-time horizon. *J. Mach. Learn. Res.* **23** Paper No. [178], 34. [MR4577131](#)
- [5] BELAK, C., MUHLE-KARBE, J. and OU, K. (2019). Liquidation in target zone models. *Mark. Microstruct. Liq.*
- [6] BELLANI, C., BRIGO, D., DONE, A. and NEUMAN, E. (2018). Static vs Adaptive Strategies for Optimal Execution with Signals. Available at [arXiv:1811.11265](#).
- [7] BENATIA, D., CARRASCO, M. and FLORENS, J.-P. (2017). Functional linear regression with functional response. *J. Econometrics* **201** 269–291. [MR3717564](#) <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jeconom.2017.08.008>
- [8] BLANCHARD, G. and MÜCKE, N. (2018). Optimal rates for regularization of statistical inverse learning problems. *Found. Comput. Math.* **18** 971–1013. [MR3833647](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s10208-017-9359-7>
- [9] BOUCHAUD, J.-P., BONART, J., DONIER, J. and GOULD, M. (2018). *Trades, Quotes and Prices: Financial Markets Under the Microscope*. Cambridge Univ. Press, Cambridge. <https://doi.org/10.1017/9781316659335>
- [10] BOUCHAUD, J. P., GEFEN, Y., POTTERS, M. and WYART, M. (2004). Fluctuations and response in financial markets: The subtle nature of 'random' price changes. *Quant. Finance* **4** 176–190.
- [11] CARTEA, Á. and JAIMUNGAL, S. (2016). Incorporating order-flow into optimal execution. *Math. Financ. Econ.* **10** 339–364. [MR3500455](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s11579-016-0162-z>
- [12] CARTEA, Á., JAIMUNGAL, S. and PENALVA, J. (2015). *Algorithmic and High-Frequency Trading (Mathematics, Finance and Risk)*, 1st ed. Cambridge Univ. Press, Cambridge.

MSC2020 subject classifications. Primary 62L05, 60H30, 91G80, 68Q32, 93E35; secondary 62G08, 62G08.

Key words and phrases. Optimal portfolio liquidation, price impact, propagator models, nonparametric estimation, reinforcement learning, regret analysis.

- [13] CHEN, Y., HORT, U. and TRAN, H. H. (2019). Portfolio liquidation under transient price impact—theoretical solution and implementation with 100 NASDAQ stocks. arXiv preprint. Available at [arXiv:1912.06426](https://arxiv.org/abs/1912.06426).
- [14] CONT, R., KUKANOV, A. and STOIKOV, S. (2014). The price impact of order book events. *J. Financ. Econom.* **12** 47–88.
- [15] DEAN, S., MANIA, H., MATNI, N., RECHT, B. and TU, S. (2020). On the sample complexity of the linear quadratic regulator. *Found. Comput. Math.* **20** 633–679. [MR4130536 https://doi.org/10.1007/s10208-019-09426-y](https://doi.org/10.1007/s10208-019-09426-y)
- [16] DELONG, L. (2013). *Backward Stochastic Differential Equations with Jumps and Their Actuarial and Financial Applications: BSDEs with Jumps*. *European Actuarial Academy (EAA) Series*. Springer, London. [MR3089193 https://doi.org/10.1007/978-1-4471-5331-3](https://doi.org/10.1007/978-1-4471-5331-3)
- [17] EKELAND, I. and TÉMAM, R. (1999). *Convex Analysis and Variational Problems*, English ed. *Classics in Applied Mathematics* **28**. SIAM, Philadelphia, PA. Translated from the French. [MR1727362 https://doi.org/10.1137/1.9781611971088](https://doi.org/10.1137/1.9781611971088)
- [18] ENGL, H. W., HANKE, M. and NEUBAUER, A. (1996). *Regularization of Inverse Problems*. *Mathematics and Its Applications* **375**. Kluwer Academic, Dordrecht. [MR1408680](https://doi.org/10.1007/978-1-4471-5331-3)
- [19] FORDE, M., SÁNCHEZ-BETANCOURT, L. and SMITH, B. (2022). Optimal trade execution for Gaussian signals with power-law resilience. *Quant. Finance* **22** 585–596. [MR4401817 https://doi.org/10.1080/14697688.2021.1950919](https://doi.org/10.1080/14697688.2021.1950919)
- [20] GAO, X. and ZHOU, X. (2025). Square-root regret bounds for continuous-time episodic Markov decision processes. *Math. Oper. Res.* **51** 333–357. [MR5035069 https://doi.org/10.1287/moor.2022.0283](https://doi.org/10.1287/moor.2022.0283)
- [21] GAO, X. and ZHOU, X. Y. (2024). Logarithmic regret bounds for continuous-time average-reward Markov decision processes. *SIAM J. Control Optim.* **62** 2529–2556. [MR4795747 https://doi.org/10.1137/23M1584101](https://doi.org/10.1137/23M1584101)
- [22] GATHERAL, J. (2010). No-dynamic-arbitrage and market impact. *Quant. Finance* **10** 749–759. [MR2741947 https://doi.org/10.1080/14697680903373692](https://doi.org/10.1080/14697680903373692)
- [23] GATHERAL, J. and SCHIED, A. (2013). Dynamical models of market impact and algorithms for order execution. In *Handbook on Systemic Risk* (J.-P. Fouque and J. Langsam, eds.) 579–602. Cambridge Univ. Press, Cambridge.
- [24] GATHERAL, J., SCHIED, A. and SLYNKO, A. (2012). Transient linear price impact and Fredholm integral equations. *Math. Finance* **22** 445–474. [MR2943180 https://doi.org/10.1111/j.1467-9965.2011.00478.x](https://doi.org/10.1111/j.1467-9965.2011.00478.x)
- [25] GÖKAY, S., ROCH, A. F. and SONER, H. M. (2011). Liquidity models in continuous and discrete time. In *Advanced Mathematical Methods for Finance* (G. di Nunno and B. Øksendal, eds.) 333–365. Springer, Heidelberg. [MR2792086 https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-642-18412-3_13](https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-642-18412-3_13)
- [26] GRIPENBERG, G., LONDEN, S.-O. and STAFFANS, O. (1990). *Volterra Integral and Functional Equations*. *Encyclopedia of Mathematics and Its Applications* **34**. Cambridge Univ. Press, Cambridge. [MR1050319 https://doi.org/10.1017/CBO9780511662805](https://doi.org/10.1017/CBO9780511662805)
- [27] GROETSCH, C. W. (1984). *The Theory of Tikhonov Regularization for Fredholm Equations of the First Kind*. *Research Notes in Mathematics* **105**. Pitman, Boston, MA. [MR0742928](https://doi.org/10.1007/978-1-4471-5331-3)
- [28] GUÉANT, O. (2016). *The Financial Mathematics of Market Liquidity: From Optimal Execution to Market Making*. *Chapman & Hall/CRC Financial Mathematics Series*. CRC Press, Boca Raton, FL. [MR3586017](https://doi.org/10.1007/978-1-4471-5331-3)
- [29] GUO, X., HU, A. and ZHANG, Y. (2023). Reinforcement learning for linear-convex models with jumps via stability analysis of feedback controls. *SIAM J. Control Optim.* **61** 755–787. [MR4580741 https://doi.org/10.1137/21M1414413](https://doi.org/10.1137/21M1414413)
- [30] GYÖRFI, L., KOHLER, M., KRZYŻAK, A. and WALK, H. (2002). *A Distribution-Free Theory of Nonparametric Regression*. *Springer Series in Statistics*. Springer, New York. [MR1920390 https://doi.org/10.1007/b97848](https://doi.org/10.1007/b97848)
- [31] HE, J., ZHOU, D. and GU, Q. (2021). Logarithmic regret for reinforcement learning with linear function approximation. In *Proceedings of the 38th International Conference on Machine Learning* (M. Meila and T. Zhang, eds.). *Proceedings of Machine Learning Research* **139** 4171–4180. PMLR.
- [32] HOFMANN, B., DÜVELMEYER, D. and KRUMBIEGEL, K. (2006). Approximate source conditions in Tikhonov regularization—new analytical results and some numerical studies. *Math. Model. Anal.* **11** 41–56. [MR2213982](https://doi.org/10.1007/978-1-4471-5331-3)
- [33] LATTIMORE, T. and SZEPESVÁRI, C. (2020). *Bandit Algorithms*. Cambridge Univ. Press, Cambridge.
- [34] LEHALLE, C.-A. and NEUMAN, E. (2019). Incorporating signals into optimal trading. *Finance Stoch.* **23** 275–311. [MR3933423 https://doi.org/10.1007/s00780-019-00382-7](https://doi.org/10.1007/s00780-019-00382-7)
- [35] LEHALLE, C. A., LARUELLE, S., BURGOT, R., PELIN, S. and LASNIER, M. (2013). *Market Microstructure in Practice*. World Scientific, Singapore.

- [36] LEHALLE, C. A. and MOUNJID, O. (2016). *Limit Order Strategic Placement with Adverse Selection Risk and the Role of Latency*.
- [37] LIPTON, A., PESAVENTO, U. and SOTIROPOULOS, M. G. (2013). Trade arrival dynamics and quote imbalance in a limit order book.
- [38] NEUMAN, E. and SCHIED, A. (2016). Optimal portfolio liquidation in target zone models and catalytic superprocesses. *Finance Stoch.* **20** 495–509. [MR3479329](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00780-015-0280-0>
- [39] NEUMAN, E., STOCKINGER, W. and ZHANG, Y. (2023). An Offline Learning Approach to Propagator Models. Available at [arXiv:2309.02994](#).
- [40] NEUMAN, E. and VOSS, M. (2022). Optimal signal-adaptive trading with temporary and transient price impact. *SIAM J. Financial Math.* **13** 551–575. [MR4416996](#) <https://doi.org/10.1137/20M1375486>
- [41] NEUMAN, E. and VOSS, M. (2023). Trading with the crowd. *Math. Finance* **33** 548–617. [MR4609250](#) <https://doi.org/10.1111/mafi.12390>
- [42] OBIZHAIEVA, A. A. and WANG, J. (2013). Optimal trading strategy and supply/demand dynamics. *J. Financ. Mark.* **16** 1–32. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.finmar.2012.09.001>
- [43] OSBAND, I. and VAN ROY, B. (2014). Model-based reinforcement learning and the Eluder dimension. In *Advances in Neural Information Processing Systems* (Z. Ghahramani, M. Welling, C. Cortes, N. Lawrence and K. Q. Weinberger, eds.). **27**. Curran Associates, Red Hook.
- [44] PORTER, D. and STIRLING, D. S. G. (1990). *Integral Equations: A Practical Treatment, from Spectral Theory to Applications*. *Cambridge Texts in Applied Mathematics*. Cambridge Univ. Press, Cambridge. [MR1111247](#) <https://doi.org/10.1017/CBO9781139172028>
- [45] RASTOGI, A., BLANCHARD, G. and MATHÉ, P. (2020). Convergence analysis of Tikhonov regularization for non-linear statistical inverse problems. *Electron. J. Stat.* **14** 2798–2841. [MR4132644](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/20-EJS1735>
- [46] SCHUMAKER, L. L. (2007). *Spline Functions: Basic Theory*, 3rd ed. *Cambridge Mathematical Library*. Cambridge Univ. Press, Cambridge. [MR2348176](#) <https://doi.org/10.1017/CBO9780511618994>
- [47] SZPRUCH, L., TREETANTHIPLOET, T. and ZHANG, Y. (2024). Optimal scheduling of entropy regularizer for continuous-time linear-quadratic reinforcement learning. *SIAM J. Control Optim.* **62** 135–166. [MR4689357](#) <https://doi.org/10.1137/22M1515744>
- [48] SZPRUCH, L., TREETANTHIPLOET, T. and ZHANG, Y. (2026). Exploration-exploitation trade-off for continuous-time episodic reinforcement learning with linear-convex models. *Ann. Appl. Probab.* **36** 959–1001. [MR5052770](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/24-AAP2081>
- [49] TARANTO, D. E., BORMETTI, G., BOUCHAUD, J.-P., LILLO, F. and TÓTH, B. (2018). Linear models for the impact of order flow on prices. I. History dependent impact models. *Quant. Finance* **18** 903–915. [MR3805306](#) <https://doi.org/10.1080/14697688.2017.1395903>
- [50] TÓTH, B., EISLER, Z. and BOUCHAUD, J. P. (2017). The short-term price impact of trades is universal. *Mark. Microstruct. Liq.* **03** 1850002. <https://doi.org/10.1142/S2382626618500028>
- [51] VODRET, M., MASTROMATTEO, I., TÓTH, B. and BENZAQUEN, M. (2022). Do fundamentals shape the price response? A critical assessment of linear impact models. *Quant. Finance* **22** 2139–2150. [MR4519270](#) <https://doi.org/10.1080/14697688.2022.2114376>
- [52] YONG, J. and ZHOU, X. Y. (1999). *Stochastic Controls: Hamiltonian Systems and HJB Equations. Applications of Mathematics (New York)* **43**. Springer, New York. [MR1696772](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/978-1-4612-1466-3>

EXPONENTIAL INEQUALITIES AND LAWS OF THE ITERATED LOGARITHM FOR MULTIPLE POISSON–WIENER INTEGRALS AND POISSON U -STATISTICS

BY RADOSŁAW ADAMCZAK^a AND DOMINIK KUTEK^b

University of Warsaw, Institute of Mathematics, ^ar.adamczak@mimuw.edu.pl, ^bd.kutek@mimuw.edu.pl

We prove tail and moment inequalities for multiple stochastic integrals on the Poisson space and for Poisson U -statistics. We use them to demonstrate the law of the iterated logarithm for these processes when the intensity of the Poisson process tends to infinity, with normalization depending on the degree of the multiple stochastic integral or degeneracy of the kernel defining the U -statistic.

We apply our results to several classical functionals of Poisson point processes, improving or complementing known concentration inequalities as well as obtaining new laws of the iterated logarithm. Examples include subgraph counts and power length functionals of geometric random graphs, intersections of Poisson k -flats, quadratic functionals of the Ornstein–Uhlenbeck Lévy process and U -statistics of marked processes.

REFERENCES

- [1] ADAMCZAK, R. (2006). Moment inequalities for U -statistics. *Ann. Probab.* **34** 2288–2314. [MR2294982](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/009117906000000476>
- [2] ADAMCZAK, R. (2020). On almost sure convergence of random variables with finite chaos decomposition. *Electron. J. Probab.* **25** Paper No. 144, 28. [MR4193885](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/20-ejp538>
- [3] ADAMCZAK, R. and LATAŁA, R. (2008). The LIL for canonical U -statistics. *Ann. Probab.* **36** 1023–1058. [MR2408582](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/07-AOP351>
- [4] ADAMCZAK, R. and LATAŁA, R. (2012). Tail and moment estimates for chaoses generated by symmetric random variables with logarithmically concave tails. *Ann. Inst. Henri Poincaré Probab. Stat.* **48** 1103–1136. [MR3052405](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/11-AIHP441>
- [5] ADAMCZAK, R., POLACZYK, B. and STRZELECKI, M. (2022). Modified log-Sobolev inequalities, Beckner inequalities and moment estimates. *J. Funct. Anal.* **282** Paper No. 109349, 76. [MR4372142](#) <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jfa.2021.109349>
- [6] ADEN-ALI, I. (2025). On the Injective Norm of Sums of Random Tensors and the Moments of Gaussian Chaoses. Available at [arXiv:2503.10580](https://arxiv.org/abs/2503.10580).
- [7] ARCONES, M. A. and GINÉ, E. (1995). On the law of the iterated logarithm for canonical U -statistics and processes. *Stoch. Process. Appl.* **58** 217–245. [MR1348376](#) [https://doi.org/10.1016/0304-4149\(94\)00023-M](https://doi.org/10.1016/0304-4149(94)00023-M)
- [8] BACHMANN, S. (2016). Concentration for Poisson functionals: Component counts in random geometric graphs. *Stoch. Process. Appl.* **126** 1306–1330. [MR3473096](#) <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.spa.2015.11.004>
- [9] BACHMANN, S. and PECCATI, G. (2016). Concentration bounds for geometric Poisson functionals: Logarithmic Sobolev inequalities revisited. *Electron. J. Probab.* **21** Paper No. 6, 44. [MR3485348](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/16-EJP4235>
- [10] BACHMANN, S. and REITZNER, M. (2018). Concentration for Poisson U -statistics: Subgraph counts in random geometric graphs. *Stoch. Process. Appl.* **128** 3327–3352. [MR3849811](#) <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.spa.2017.11.001>
- [11] BARYSHNIKOV, Y., EICHELSBACHER, P., SCHREIBER, T. and YUKICH, J. E. (2008). Moderate deviations for some point measures in geometric probability. *Ann. Inst. Henri Poincaré Probab. Stat.* **44** 422–446. [MR2451052](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/07-AIHP137>

MSC2020 subject classifications. Primary 60E15, 60G55, 60F15; secondary 60D05, 05C80.

Key words and phrases. Poisson point process, U -statistics, multiple stochastic integrals, concentration of measure, the law of the iterated logarithm.

- [12] BETKEN, C., HUG, D. and THÄLE, C. (2023). Intersections of Poisson k -flats in constant curvature spaces. *Stoch. Process. Appl.* **165** 96–129. [MR4635692](#) <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.spa.2023.08.001>
- [13] BONNET, G. and GUSAKOVA, A. (2024). Concentration inequalities for Poisson U -statistics. Available at [arXiv:2404.16756](#).
- [14] BOURGUIN, S. and DURASTANTI, C. (2017). On high-frequency limits of U -statistics in Besov spaces over compact manifolds. *Illinois J. Math.* **61** 97–125. [MR3770838](#) <https://doi.org/10.1215/ijm/1520046211>
- [15] BOURGUIN, S., DURASTANTI, C., MARINUCCI, D. and PECCATI, G. (2016). U -statistics on the spherical Poisson space. In *Stochastic Analysis for Poisson Point Processes. Bocconi Springer Ser.* **7** 295–310. Bocconi Univ. Press. [MR3585404](#)
- [16] BOURGUIN, S., DURASTANTI, C., MARINUCCI, D. and PECCATI, G. (2016). Gaussian approximation of nonlinear statistics on the sphere. *J. Math. Anal. Appl.* **436** 1121–1148. [MR3447000](#) <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jmaa.2015.12.036>
- [17] BOURGUIN, S. and PECCATI, G. (2016). The Malliavin–Stein method on the Poisson space. In *Stochastic Analysis for Poisson Point Processes. Bocconi Springer Ser.* **7** 185–228. Bocconi Univ. Press. [MR3585401](#)
- [18] BRETON, J.-C., HOUDRÉ, C. and PRIVAULT, N. (2007). Dimension free and infinite variance tail estimates on Poisson space. *Acta Appl. Math.* **95** 151–203. [MR2317609](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s10440-007-9084-3>
- [19] CHATTERJEE, S. and DEMBO, A. (2016). Nonlinear large deviations. *Adv. Math.* **299** 396–450. [MR3519474](#) <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.aim.2016.05.017>
- [20] CHEN, L. H. Y. and POLY, G. (2015). Stein’s method, Malliavin calculus, Dirichlet forms and the fourth moment theorem. In *Festschrift Masatoshi Fukushima. Interdiscip. Math. Sci.* **17** 107–130. World Scientific, Hackensack, NJ. [MR3379337](#) https://doi.org/10.1142/9789814596534_0006
- [21] COHN, D. L. (2013). *Measure Theory*, 2nd ed. *Birkhäuser Advanced Texts: Basler Lehrbücher. [Birkhäuser Advanced Texts: Basel Textbooks]*. Birkhäuser, New York. [MR3098996](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/978-1-4614-6956-8>
- [22] DE LA PEÑA, V. H. and GINÉ, E. (1999). *Decoupling: From Dependence to Independence. Probability and Its Applications (New York)*. Springer, New York. Randomly stopped processes. U -statistics and processes. Martingales and beyond. [MR1666908](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/978-1-4612-0537-1>
- [23] DE LA PEÑA, V. H. and MONTGOMERY-SMITH, S. J. (1994). Bounds on the tail probability of U -statistics and quadratic forms. *Bull. Amer. Math. Soc. (N.S.)* **31** 223–227. [MR1261237](#) <https://doi.org/10.1090/S0273-0979-1994-00522-1>
- [24] DÖBLER, C. and PECCATI, G. (2018). The fourth moment theorem on the Poisson space. *Ann. Probab.* **46** 1878–1916. [MR3813981](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/17-AOP1215>
- [25] DÖBLER, C. and PECCATI, G. (2018). Fourth moment theorems on the Poisson space: Analytic statements via product formulae. *Electron. Commun. Probab.* **23** Paper No. 91, 12. [MR3896829](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/18-ECP196>
- [26] FROMONT, M., LAURENT, B. and REYNAUD-BOURET, P. (2011). Adaptive tests of homogeneity for a Poisson process. *Ann. Inst. Henri Poincaré Probab. Stat.* **47** 176–213. [MR2779402](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/10-AIHP367>
- [27] GINÉ, E., KWAPIEŃ, S., LATAŁA, R. and ZINN, J. (2001). The LIL for canonical U -statistics of order 2. *Ann. Probab.* **29** 520–557. [MR1825163](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/aop/1008956343>
- [28] GINÉ, E., LATAŁA, R. and ZINN, J. (2000). Exponential and moment inequalities for U -statistics. In *High Dimensional Probability, II (Seattle, WA, 1999). Progress in Probability* **47** 13–38. Birkhäuser, Boston, MA. [MR1857312](#)
- [29] GINÉ, E. and ZHANG, C.-H. (1996). On integrability in the LIL for degenerate U -statistics. *J. Theoret. Probab.* **9** 385–412. [MR1385404](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/BF02214656>
- [30] GNEDENKO, B. (1943). Sur la croissance des processus stochastiques homogènes à accroissements indépendants. *Bull. Acad. Sci. U.S.S.R., Ser. Math.* **7** 89–110. [MR0009265](#)
- [31] GOZLAN, N., HERRY, R. and PECCATI, G. (2021). Transport inequalities for random point measures. *J. Funct. Anal.* **281** Paper No. 109141, 45. [MR4283247](#) <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jfa.2021.109141>
- [32] GUSAKOVA, A., SAMBALE, H. and THÄLE, C. (2021). Concentration on Poisson spaces via modified Φ -Sobolev inequalities. *Stoch. Process. Appl.* **140** 216–235. [MR4282691](#) <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.spa.2021.06.009>
- [33] HALMOS, P. R. (1946). The theory of unbiased estimation. *Ann. Math. Stat.* **17** 34–43. [MR0015746](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/aoms/117731020>
- [34] HEINRICH, L. (2005). Large deviations of the empirical volume fraction for stationary Poisson grain models. *Ann. Appl. Probab.* **15** 392–420. [MR2115047](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/105051604000001007>
- [35] HEINRICH, L., SCHMIDT, H. and SCHMIDT, V. (2006). Central limit theorems for Poisson hyperplane tessellations. *Ann. Appl. Probab.* **16** 919–950. [MR2244437](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/105051606000000033>

- [36] Hoeffding, W. (1948). A class of statistics with asymptotically normal distribution. *Ann. Math. Stat.* **19** 293–325. [MR0026294](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/aoms/1177730196>
- [37] Houdré, C. and Privault, N. (2002). Concentration and deviation inequalities in infinite dimensions via covariance representations. *Bernoulli* **8** 697–720. [MR1962538](#)
- [38] Houdré, C. and Privault, N. (2008). Isoperimetric and related bounds on configuration spaces. *Statist. Probab. Lett.* **78** 2154–2164. [MR2458025](#) <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.spl.2008.02.002>
- [39] Houdré, C. and Reynaud-Bouret, P. (2003). Exponential inequalities, with constants, for U-statistics of order two. In *Stochastic Inequalities and Applications. Progr. Probab.* **56** 55–69. Birkhäuser, Basel. [MR2073426](#)
- [40] Hytönen, T., van Neerven, J., Veraar, M. and Weis, L. (2017). *Analysis in Banach Spaces. Vol. II. Probabilistic Methods and Operator Theory. Ergebnisse der Mathematik und Ihrer Grenzgebiete. 3. Folge. A Series of Modern Surveys in Mathematics [Results in Mathematics and Related Areas. 3rd Series. A Series of Modern Surveys in Mathematics]* **67**. Springer, Cham. [MR3752640](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-319-69808-3>
- [41] Itô, K. (1956). Spectral type of the shift transformation of differential processes with stationary increments. *Trans. Amer. Math. Soc.* **81** 253–263. [MR0077017](#) <https://doi.org/10.2307/1992916>
- [42] Janson, S. (1997). *Gaussian Hilbert Spaces. Cambridge Tracts in Mathematics* **129**. Cambridge Univ. Press, Cambridge. [MR1474726](#) <https://doi.org/10.1017/CBO9780511526169>
- [43] Kallenberg, O. (2021). *Foundations of Modern Probability*, 3rd ed. *Probability Theory and Stochastic Modelling* **99**. Springer, Cham. [MR4226142](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-030-61871-1>
- [44] Kolesko, K. and Łatała, R. (2015). Moment estimates for chaoses generated by symmetric random variables with logarithmically convex tails. *Statist. Probab. Lett.* **107** 210–214. [MR3412778](#) <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.spl.2015.08.019>
- [45] Krebs, J. (2021). On the law of the iterated logarithm and strong invariance principles in stochastic geometry. *Bernoulli* **27** 1695–1723. [MR4260506](#) <https://doi.org/10.3150/20-bej1288>
- [46] Krokowski, K. (2017). Poisson approximation of Rademacher functionals by the Chen–Stein method and Malliavin calculus. *Commun. Stoch. Anal.* **11** Article 5, 195–222. [MR3687774](#) <https://doi.org/10.31390/cosa.11.2.05>
- [47] Kwapien, S., Łatała, R., Oleszkiewicz, K. and Zinn, J. (2003). On the limit set in the law of the iterated logarithm for U-statistics of order two. In *High Dimensional Probability, III (Sandjberg, 2002). Progress in Probability* **55** 111–126. Birkhäuser, Basel. [MR2033884](#)
- [48] Kwapien, S. and Wołczyński, W. A. (1992). *Random Series and Stochastic Integrals: Single and Multiple. Probability and Its Applications*. Birkhäuser, Boston, MA. [MR1167198](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/978-1-4612-0425-1>
- [49] Lachièze-Rey, R. and Peccati, G. (2013). Fine Gaussian fluctuations on the Poisson space II: Rescaled kernels, marked processes and geometric U-statistics. *Stoch. Process. Appl.* **123** 4186–4218. [MR3096352](#) <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.spa.2013.06.004>
- [50] Lachièze-Rey, R., Peccati, G. and Yang, X. (2022). Quantitative two-scale stabilization on the Poisson space. *Ann. Appl. Probab.* **32** 3085–3145. [MR4474528](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/21-aap1768>
- [51] Lachièze-Rey, R. and Reitzner, M. (2016). U-Statistics in stochastic geometry. In *Stochastic Analysis for Poisson Point Processes. Bocconi Springer Ser.* **7** 229–253. Bocconi Univ. Press. [MR3585402](#)
- [52] Last, G., Peccati, G. and Schulte, M. (2016). Normal approximation on Poisson spaces: Mehler’s formula, second order Poincaré inequalities and stabilization. *Probab. Theory Related Fields* **165** 667–723. [MR3520016](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00440-015-0643-7>
- [53] Last, G. and Penrose, M. (2018). *Lectures on the Poisson Process. Institute of Mathematical Statistics Textbooks* **7**. Cambridge Univ. Press, Cambridge. [MR3791470](#)
- [54] Last, G. and Penrose, M. D. (2011). Poisson process Fock space representation, chaos expansion and covariance inequalities. *Probab. Theory Related Fields* **150** 663–690. [MR2824870](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00440-010-0288-5>
- [55] Last, G., Penrose, M. D., Schulte, M. and Thäle, C. (2014). Moments and central limit theorems for some multivariate Poisson functionals. *Adv. Appl. Probab.* **46** 348–364. [MR3215537](#) <https://doi.org/10.1239/aap/1401369698>
- [56] Łatała, R. (2006). Estimates of moments and tails of Gaussian chaoses. *Ann. Probab.* **34** 2315–2331. [MR2294983](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/009117906000000421>
- [57] Lee, A. J. (1990). *U-Statistics: Theory and Practice. Statistics: Textbooks and Monographs* **110**. Marcel Dekker, Inc., New York. [MR1075417](#)
- [58] Major, P. (2006). A multivariate version of Hoeffding’s inequality. *Electron. Commun. Probab.* **11** 220–229. [MR2266713](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/ECP.v11-1221>
- [59] Major, P. (2007). On a multivariate version of Bernstein’s inequality. *Electron. J. Probab.* **12** 966–988. [MR2336595](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/EJP.v12-430>

- [60] MONTGOMERY-SMITH, S. J. (1993). Comparison of sums of independent identically distributed random vectors. *Probab. Math. Statist.* **14** 281–285. [MR1321767](#)
- [61] MUSIN, M. M. (2009). The law of the iterated logarithm for the sums of exponentially stabilizing functionals. *Mat. Zametki* **85** 234–245. [MR2548003](#) <https://doi.org/10.1134/S0001434609010258>
- [62] NOURDIN, I. and PECCATI, G. (2012). *Normal Approximations with Malliavin Calculus: From Stein's Method to Universality*. *Cambridge Tracts in Mathematics* **192**. Cambridge Univ. Press, Cambridge. [MR2962301](#) <https://doi.org/10.1017/CBO9781139084659>
- [63] NOURDIN, I. and PECCATI, G. (2015). The optimal fourth moment theorem. *Proc. Amer. Math. Soc.* **143** 3123–3133. [MR3336636](#) <https://doi.org/10.1090/S0002-9939-2015-12417-3>
- [64] NOURDIN, I., PECCATI, G. and RÉVEILLAC, A. (2010). Multivariate normal approximation using Stein's method and Malliavin calculus. *Ann. Inst. Henri Poincaré Probab. Stat.* **46** 45–58. [MR2641769](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/08-AIHP308>
- [65] NUALART, D. (2006). *The Malliavin Calculus and Related Topics*, 2nd ed. *Probability and Its Applications* (New York). Springer, Berlin. [MR2200233](#)
- [66] NUALART, D. and PECCATI, G. (2005). Central limit theorems for sequences of multiple stochastic integrals. *Ann. Probab.* **33** 177–193. [MR2118863](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/009117904000000621>
- [67] NUALART, D. and VIVES, J. (1990). Anticipative calculus for the Poisson process based on the Fock space. In *Séminaire de Probabilités, XXIV, 1988/89. Lecture Notes in Math.* **1426** 154–165. Springer, Berlin. [MR1071538](#)
- [68] PECCATI, G. and REITZNER, M., eds. (2016). *Stochastic Analysis for Poisson Point Processes: Malliavin Calculus, Wiener–Itô Chaos Expansions and Stochastic Geometry*. *Bocconi & Springer Series* **7**. Bocconi Univ. Press. [MR3444831](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-319-05233-5>
- [69] PECCATI, G., SOLÉ, J. L., TAQQU, M. S. and UTZET, F. (2010). Stein's method and normal approximation of Poisson functionals. *Ann. Probab.* **38** 443–478. [MR2642882](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/09-AOP477>
- [70] PECCATI, G. and TAQQU, M. S. (2008). Central limit theorems for double Poisson integrals. *Bernoulli* **14** 791–821. [MR2537812](#) <https://doi.org/10.3150/08-BEJ123>
- [71] PECCATI, G. and TAQQU, M. S. (2011). *Wiener Chaos: Moments, Cumulants and Diagrams: A Survey with Computer Implementation*. *Bocconi & Springer Series* **1**. Springer, Milan. Supplementary Material Available Online. [MR2791919](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/978-88-470-1679-8>
- [72] PENROSE, M. (2003). *Random Geometric Graphs*. *Oxford Studies in Probability* **5**. Oxford Univ. Press, Oxford. [MR1986198](#) <https://doi.org/10.1093/acprof:oso/9780198506263.001.0001>
- [73] PENROSE, M. D. and YUKICH, J. E. (2005). Normal approximation in geometric probability. In *Stein's Method and Applications. Lect. Notes Ser. Inst. Math. Sci. Natl. Univ. Singap.* **5** 37–58. Singapore Univ. Press, Singapore. [MR2201885](#) https://doi.org/10.1142/9789812567673_0003
- [74] PISIER, G. (1989). *The Volume of Convex Bodies and Banach Space Geometry*. *Cambridge Tracts in Mathematics* **94**. Cambridge Univ. Press, Cambridge. [MR1036275](#) <https://doi.org/10.1017/CBO9780511662454>
- [75] REITZNER, M. (2013). Poisson point processes: Large deviation inequalities for the convex distance. *Electron. Commun. Probab.* **18** 7. [MR3151752](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/ECP.v18-2851>
- [76] REITZNER, M. and SCHULTE, M. (2013). Central limit theorems for U -statistics of Poisson point processes. *Ann. Probab.* **41** 3879–3909. [MR3161465](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/12-AOP817>
- [77] REITZNER, M., SCHULTE, M. and THÄLE, C. (2017). Limit theory for the Gilbert graph. *Adv. in Appl. Math.* **88** 26–61. [MR3641808](#) <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.aam.2016.12.006>
- [78] SCHNEIDER, R. and WEIL, W. (2008). *Stochastic and Integral Geometry*. *Probability and Its Applications* (New York). Springer, Berlin. [MR2455326](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-540-78859-1>
- [79] SCHULTE, M. and THÄLE, C. (2024). Moderate deviations on Poisson chaos. *Electron. J. Probab.* **29**. Paper No. 146, 27. [MR4814710](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/24-ejp1206>
- [80] TALAGRAND, M. (2021). *Upper and Lower Bounds for Stochastic Processes—Decomposition Theorems*, 2nd ed. *Ergebnisse der Mathematik und Ihrer Grenzgebiete. 3. Folge. A Series of Modern Surveys in Mathematics* **60**. Springer, Cham. [MR4381414](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-030-82595-9>
- [81] WIENER, N. (1938). The homogeneous chaos. *Amer. J. Math.* **60**. 897–936. [MR1507356](#) <https://doi.org/10.2307/2371268>

ON THE ROBUSTNESS OF SEMI-DISCRETE OPTIMAL TRANSPORT

BY DAVY PAINDAVEINE^{1,a} AND RICCARDO PASSEGGERI^{2,b}

¹*ECARES and Department of Mathematics, Université libre de Bruxelles, ^aDavy.Paindaveine@ulb.be*

²*Department of Mathematics, Imperial College London, ^bRiccardo.Passeggeri@imperial.ac.uk*

We derive the breakdown point for solutions of semi-discrete optimal transport problems, which characterizes the robustness of the multivariate quantiles based on optimal transport proposed in the paper by Ghosal and Sen (*Ann. Statist.* **50** (2022) 1012–1037). We do so under very mild assumptions: the absolutely continuous reference measure is only assumed to have a support that is convex, whereas the target measure is a general discrete measure on a finite number, n say, of atoms. The breakdown point depends on the target measure only through its probability weights (hence not on the location of the atoms) and involves the geometry of the reference measure through the concept of halfspace depth. Remarkably, depending on this geometry, the breakdown point of the optimal transport median can be strictly smaller than the breakdown point of the univariate median or the breakdown point of the spatial median, namely $\lceil n/2 \rceil / n$. In the context of robust location estimation, our results provide a subtle insight on how to perform multivariate trimming when constructing trimmed means based on optimal transport.

REFERENCES

- ÁLVAREZ-ESTEBAN, P. C., DEL BARRIO, E., CUESTA-ALBERTOS, J. A. and MATRÁN, C. (2008). Trimmed comparison of distributions. *J. Amer. Statist. Assoc.* **103** 697–704. [MR2435470](#) <https://doi.org/10.1198/016214508000000274>
- AMBROSIO, L., SEMOLA, D. and BRUÉ, E. (2021). *Lectures on Optimal Transport*. Springer, Cham, Switzerland.
- AURENHAMMER, F. (1987). Power diagrams: Properties, algorithms and applications. *SIAM J. Comput.* **16** 78–96. [MR0873251](#) <https://doi.org/10.1137/0216006>
- AURENHAMMER, F., HOFFMANN, F. and ARONOV, B. (1998). Minkowski-type theorems and least-squares clustering. *Algorithmica* **20** 61–76. [MR1483422](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/PL00009187>
- AVELLA-MEDINA, M. and GONZÁLEZ-SANZ, A. (2026). On the breakdown point of transport-based quantiles. *Bernoulli*, to appear.
- BALAJI, Y., CHELLAPPA, R. and FEIZI, S. (2020). Robust optimal transport with applications in generative modeling and domain adaptation. *Adv. Neural Inf. Process. Syst.* **33** 12934–12944.
- BANSIL, M. and KITAGAWA, J. (2022). Quantitative stability in the geometry of semi-discrete optimal transport. *Int. Math. Res. Not. IMRN* **10** 7354–7389. [MR4418710](#) <https://doi.org/10.1093/imrn/rnaa355>
- BASSETTI, F., BODINI, A. and REGAZZINI, E. (2006). On minimum Kantorovich distance estimators. *Statist. Probab. Lett.* **76** 1298–1302. [MR2269358](#) <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.spl.2006.02.001>
- BERCU, B. and BIGOT, J. (2021). Asymptotic distribution and convergence rates of stochastic algorithms for entropic optimal transportation between probability measures. *Ann. Statist.* **49** 968–987. [MR4255115](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/20-aos1987>
- BERCU, B., BIGOT, J. and THURIN, G. (2024). Regularized estimation of Monge–Kantorovich quantiles for spherical data. Available at [arXiv:2407.02085](https://arxiv.org/abs/2407.02085).
- BOISSARD, E. and LE GOUIC, T. (2014). On the mean speed of convergence of empirical and occupation measures in Wasserstein distance. *Ann. Inst. Henri Poincaré Probab. Stat.* **50** 539–563. [MR3189084](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/12-AIHP517>
- BRENIER, Y. (1991). Polar factorization and monotone rearrangement of vector-valued functions. *Comm. Pure Appl. Math.* **44** 375–417. [MR1100809](#) <https://doi.org/10.1002/cpa.3160440402>
- CHAUDHURI, P. (1996). On a geometric notion of quantiles for multivariate data. *J. Amer. Statist. Assoc.* **91** 862–872. [MR1395753](#) <https://doi.org/10.2307/2291681>

MSC2020 subject classifications. Primary 60D05, 62G35; secondary 62G30.

Key words and phrases. Breakdown point, center-outward quantiles, halfspace depth, optimal transport, robustness.

- CHERNOZHUKOV, V., GALICHON, A., HALLIN, M. and HENRY, M. (2017). Monge–Kantorovich depth, quantiles, ranks and signs. *Ann. Statist.* **45** 223–256. [MR3611491](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/16-AOS1450>
- DEB, N., BHATTACHARYA, B. B. and SEN, B. (2021). Pitman efficiency lower bounds for multivariate distribution-free tests based on optimal transport. Available at [arXiv:2104.01986](#).
- DEB, N. and SEN, B. (2023). Multivariate rank-based distribution-free nonparametric testing using measure transportation. *J. Amer. Statist. Assoc.* **118** 192–207. [MR4571116](#) <https://doi.org/10.1080/01621459.2021.1923508>
- DEL BARRIO, E., GONZÁLEZ SANZ, A. and LOUBES, J.-M. (2024). Central limit theorems for semi-discrete Wasserstein distances. *Bernoulli* **30** 554–580. [MR4665589](#) <https://doi.org/10.3150/23-bej1608>
- DEL BARRIO, E. and LOUBES, J.-M. (2019). Central limit theorems for empirical transportation cost in general dimension. *Ann. Probab.* **47** 926–951. [MR3916938](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/18-AOP1275>
- DONOHU, D. and HUBER, P. J. (1983). The notion of breakdown point. In *A Festschrift for Erich L. Lehmann*. Wadsworth *Statist./Probab. Ser.* 157–184. Wadsworth, Belmont, CA. [MR0689745](#)
- DONOHU, D. L. and GASKO, M. (1992). Breakdown properties of location estimates based on halfspace depth and projected outlyingness. *Ann. Statist.* **20** 1803–1827. [MR1193313](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/aos/1176348890>
- DONTCHEV, A. L. and ROCKAFELLAR, R. T. (2014). *Implicit Functions and Solution Mappings. A View from Variational Analysis*, 2nd ed. *Springer Series in Operations Research and Financial Engineering*. Springer, New York. [MR3288139](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/978-1-4939-1037-3>
- DUDLEY, R. M. and KOLTCHINSKI, V. I. (1992). The spatial quantiles. Unpublished manuscript.
- FANG, K. T., KOTZ, S. and NG, K. W. (1990). *Symmetric Multivariate and Related Distributions. Monographs on Statistics and Applied Probability* **36**. CRC Press, London. [MR1071174](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/978-1-4899-2937-2>
- GALICHON, A. (2016). *Optimal Transport Methods in Economics*. Princeton Univ. Press, Princeton, NJ. [MR3586373](#) <https://doi.org/10.1515/9781400883592>
- GHOSAL, P. and SEN, B. (2022a). Multivariate ranks and quantiles using optimal transport: Consistency, rates and nonparametric testing. *Ann. Statist.* **50** 1012–1037. [MR4404927](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/21-aos2136>
- GHOSAL, P. and SEN, B. (2022b). Supplement to “Multivariate ranks and quantiles using optimal transport: Consistency, rates and nonparametric testing”. *Ann. Statist.* **50** 1012–1037. [MR4404927](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/21-aos2136>
- GOLDFELD, Z., KATO, K., RIOUX, G. and SADHU, R. (2024). Limit theorems for entropic optimal transport maps and Sinkhorn divergence. *Electron. J. Stat.* **18** 980–1041. [MR4718466](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/24-ejs2217>
- GONZÁLEZ SANZ, A., LOUBES, J. M. and NILES-WEED, J. (2022). Weak limits of entropy regularized optimal transport; potentials, plans and divergences. Available at [arXiv:2207.07427](#).
- GONZÁLEZ-SANZ, A., HALLIN, M. and SEN, B. (2026). Monotone measure-transportation maps in Hilbert spaces, with statistical applications. *Bernoulli* **32** 1213–1242. [MR5024064](#) <https://doi.org/10.3150/25-BEJ1899>
- GONZÁLEZ-SANZ, A. and SHENG, S. (2024). Linearization of Monge–Ampère equations and statistical applications. Available at [arXiv:2408.06534](#).
- HALLIN, M., DEL BARRIO, E., CUESTA-ALBERTOS, J. and MATRÁN, C. (2021). Distribution and quantile functions, ranks and signs in dimension d : A measure transportation approach. *Ann. Statist.* **49** 1139–1165. [MR4255122](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/20-aos1996>
- HALLIN, M., HLUBINKA, D. and HUDECOVÁ, Š. (2023). Efficient fully distribution-free center-outward rank tests for multiple-output regression and MANOVA. *J. Amer. Statist. Assoc.* **118** 1923–1939. [MR4646617](#) <https://doi.org/10.1080/01621459.2021.2021921>
- HALLIN, M., LA VECCHIA, D. and LIU, H. (2022). Center-outward R-estimation for semiparametric VARMA models. *J. Amer. Statist. Assoc.* **117** 925–938. [MR4436323](#) <https://doi.org/10.1080/01621459.2020.1832501>
- HALLIN, M., LA VECCHIA, D. and LIU, H. (2023). Rank-based testing for semiparametric VAR models: A measure transportation approach. *Bernoulli* **29** 229–273. [MR4497246](#) <https://doi.org/10.3150/21-bej1456>
- HALLIN, M., LIU, H. and VERDEBOUT, T. (2024). Nonparametric measure-transportation-based methods for directional data. *J. R. Stat. Soc. Ser. B. Stat. Methodol.* **86** 1172–1196. [MR4896636](#) <https://doi.org/10.1093/jrsssb/qkae026>
- HAMPEL, F. R. (1968). Contributions to the theory of robust estimation Ph.D. thesis, Dept. Statistics, Univ. California, Berkeley.
- HAMPEL, F. R. (1971). A general qualitative definition of robustness. *Ann. Math. Statist.* **42** 1887–1896. [MR0301858](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/aoms/1177693054>
- HAMPEL, F. R., RONCHETTI, E. M., ROUSSEEUW, P. J. and STAHEL, W. A. (1986). *Robust Statistics: The Approach Based on Influence Functions*. *Wiley Series in Probability and Mathematical Statistics: Probability and Mathematical Statistics*. Wiley, New York. [MR0829458](#)
- HUNDRIESER, S., KLATT, M. and MUNK, A. (2024). Limit distributions and sensitivity analysis for empirical entropic optimal transport on countable spaces. *Ann. Appl. Probab.* **34** 1403–1468. [MR4700262](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/23-aap1995>

- HUNDRIESER, S., KLATT, M., MUNK, A. and STAUDT, T. (2024). A unifying approach to distributional limits for empirical optimal transport. *Bernoulli* **30** 2846–2877. [MR4779851](#) <https://doi.org/10.3150/23-bej1697>
- HUNDRIESER, S., STAUDT, T. and MUNK, A. (2024). Empirical optimal transport between different measures adapts to lower complexity. *Ann. Inst. Henri Poincaré Probab. Stat.* **60** 824–846. [MR4757509](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/23-aihp1369>
- HÜTTER, J.-C. and RIGOLLET, P. (2021). Minimax estimation of smooth optimal transport maps. *Ann. Statist.* **49** 1166–1194. [MR4255123](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/20-aos1997>
- KALLENBERG, O. (2021). *Foundations of Modern Probability. Probability Theory and Stochastic Modelling* **99**. Springer, Cham. [MR4226142](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-030-61871-1>
- KANTOROVITCH, L. (1942). On the translocation of masses. *C. R. (Dokl.) Acad. Sci. URSS* **37** 199–201. [MR0009619](#)
- KOLOURI, S., PARK, S. R., THORPE, M., SLEPČEV, D. and ROHDE, G. K. (2017). Optimal mass transport: Signal processing and machine-learning applications. *IEEE Signal Process. Mag.* **34** 43–59.
- KOLTCHINSKII, V. I. (1997). M -estimation, convexity and quantiles. *Ann. Statist.* **25** 435–477. [MR1439309](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/aos/1031833659>
- KONEN, D. and PAINDAVEINE, D. (2026). On the robustness of spatial quantiles. *Ann. Inst. Henri Poincaré Probab. Stat.* **62** 548–581. [MR5036533](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/24-aihp1516>
- LE, K., NGUYEN, H., NGUYEN, Q. M., PHAM, T., BUI, H. and HO, N. (2021). On robust optimal transport: Computational complexity and barycenter computation. *Adv. Neural Inf. Process. Syst.* **34**.
- LÉVY, B. (2015). A numerical algorithm for L_2 semi-discrete optimal transport in 3D. *ESAIM: Math. Model. Numer. Anal.* **49** 1693–1715. [MR3423272](#) <https://doi.org/10.1051/m2an/2015055>
- LOEPER, G. (2005). On the regularity of the polar factorization for time dependent maps. *Calc. Var. Partial Differential Equations* **22** 343–374. [MR2118903](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00526-004-0280-y>
- LOPUHAÄ, H. P. and ROUSSEEUW, P. J. (1991). Breakdown points of affine equivariant estimators of multivariate location and covariance matrices. *Ann. Statist.* **19** 229–248. [MR1091847](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/aos/1176347978>
- MANOLE, T., BALAKRISHNAN, S., NILES-WEED, J. and WASSERMAN, L. (2024a). Plugin estimation of smooth optimal transport maps. *Ann. Statist.* **52** 966–998. [MR4784066](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/24-aos2379>
- MANOLE, T., BALAKRISHNAN, S., NILES-WEED, J. and WASSERMAN, L. (2024b). Central limit theorems for smooth optimal transport maps. Available at [arXiv:2312.12407](#).
- MANOLE, T. and NILES-WEED, J. (2024). Sharp convergence rates for empirical optimal transport with smooth costs. *Ann. Appl. Probab.* **34** 1108–1135. [MR4700254](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/23-aap1986>
- MASSÉ, J.-C. (2009). Multivariate trimmed means based on the Tukey depth. *J. Statist. Plann. Inference* **139** 366–384. [MR2474012](#) <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jspi.2008.03.038>
- MCCANN, R. J. (1995). Existence and uniqueness of monotone measure-preserving maps. *Duke Math. J.* **80** 309–323. [MR1369395](#) <https://doi.org/10.1215/S0012-7094-95-08013-2>
- MERIGOT, Q. (2011). A multiscale approach to optimal transport. *Comput. Graph. Forum* **30** 1583–1592.
- MONGE, G. (1781). Mémoire sur la théorie des déblais et des remblais. *Hist. Acad. R. Sci. Mém. Math. Phys.* 666–704.
- MUKHERJEE, D., GUHA, A., SOLOMON, J., SUN, Y. and YUROCHKIN, M. (2021). Outlier-robust optimal transport. ICML.
- NAGY, S., SCHÜTT, C. and WERNER, E. M. (2019). Halfspace depth and floating body. *Stat. Surv.* **13** 52–118. [MR3973130](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/19-ss123>
- NIETERT, S., CUMMINGS, R. and GOLDFELD, Z. (2022). Outlier-robust optimal transport: Duality, structure, and statistical analysis. *AISTATS* 151.
- ORLOVA, D. Y., ZIMMERMAN, N., MEEHAN, S., MEEHAN, C., WATERS, J., GHOSH, E. EB., FILATENKOV, A., KOLYAGIN, G. A., GERNEZ, Y. et al. (2016). Earth Mover’s Distance (EMD): A true metric for comparing biomarker expression levels in cell populations. *PLoS ONE* **11** e0151859.
- PANARETOS, V. M. and ZEMEL, Y. (2020). *An Invitation to Statistics in Wasserstein Space. SpringerBriefs in Probability and Mathematical Statistics*. Springer, Cham. [MR4350694](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-030-38438-8>
- PEYRÉ, G. and CUTURI, M. (2019). Computational optimal transport: With applications to data science. *Found. Trends Mach. Learn.* **11** 355–607.
- ROCKAFELLAR, R. T. (1970). *Convex Analysis. Princeton Mathematical Series, No. 28*. Princeton Univ. Press, Princeton, NJ. [MR0274683](#)
- RONCHETTI, E. M. (2023). Robustness aspects of optimal transport. In *Research Papers in Statistical Inference for Time Series and Related Models. Essays in Honor of Masanobu Taniguchi* (Y. Liu, J. Hirukawa and Y. Kakizawa, eds.) Springer Nature, Singapore.
- ROUSSEEUW, P. J. and RUTS, I. (1999). The depth function of a population distribution. *Metrika* **49** 213–244. [MR1731769](#)

- ROUSSEEUW, P. J. and STRUYF, A. (2004). Characterizing angular symmetry and regression symmetry. *J. Statist. Plann. Inference* **122** 161–173.
- SADHU, R., GOLDFELD, Z. and KATO, K. (2024). Stability and statistical inference for semidiscrete optimal transport maps. *Ann. Appl. Probab.* **34** 5694–5736. [MR4839636](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/24-aap2104>
- SANTAMBROGIO, F. (2015). *Optimal Transport for Applied Mathematicians: Calculus of Variations, PDEs, and Modeling. Progress in Nonlinear Differential Equations and Their Applications* **87**. Birkhäuser/Springer, Cham. [MR3409718](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-319-20828-2>
- SCHÜTT, C. (1991). The convex floating body and polyhedral approximation. *Israel J. Math.* **73** 65–77. [MR1119928](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/BF02773425>
- SEGERS, J. (2022). Graphical and uniform consistency of estimated optimal transport plans. Available at [arXiv:2208.02508](#).
- SHI, H., DRTON, M., HALLIN, M. and HAN, F. (2025). Distribution-free tests of multivariate independence based on center-outward quadrant, Spearman, Kendall, and van der Waerden statistics. *Bernoulli* **31** 106–129. [MR4815978](#) <https://doi.org/10.3150/24-bej1721>
- SHI, H., DRTON, M. and HAN, F. (2022). Distribution-free consistent independence tests via center-outward ranks and signs. *J. Amer. Statist. Assoc.* **117** 395–410. [MR4399094](#) <https://doi.org/10.1080/01621459.2020.1782223>
- SHI, H., HALLIN, M., DRTON, M. and HAN, F. (2022). On universally consistent and fully distribution-free rank tests of vector independence. *Ann. Statist.* **50** 1933–1959. [MR4474478](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/21-aos2151>
- STAUDT, T. and HUNDRIESER, S. (2025). Convergence of empirical optimal transport in unbounded settings. *Bernoulli* **31** 1929–1954. [MR4889254](#) <https://doi.org/10.3150/24-bej1792>
- TUKEY, J. W. (1975). Mathematics and the picturing of data. In *Proceedings of the International Congress of Mathematicians (Vancouver, B.C., 1974)*, Vol. 2 523–531. Canad. Math. Congr., Montreal, QC. [MR0426989](#)
- VILLANI, C. (2008). *Optimal Transport: Old and New. A Series of Comprehensive Studies in Mathematics*. Springer, Heidelberg.
- WEED, J. and BACH, F. (2019). Sharp asymptotic and finite-sample rates of convergence of empirical measures in Wasserstein distance. *Bernoulli* **25** 2620–2648. [MR4003560](#) <https://doi.org/10.3150/18-BEJ1065>
- YANG, X. and WANG, T. (2024). Multiple-output composite quantile regression through an optimal transport lens. *Proc. Mach. Learn. Res.* **247** 5076–5122.
- ZUO, Y. (2006). Multidimensional trimming based on projection depth. *Ann. Statist.* **34** 2211–2251. [MR2291498](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/009053606000000713>
- ZUO, Y. and SERFLING, R. (2000a). On the performance of some robust nonparametric location measures relative to a general notion of multivariate symmetry. *J. Statist. Plann. Inference* **84** 55–79. [MR1747497](#) [https://doi.org/10.1016/S0378-3758\(99\)00142-1](https://doi.org/10.1016/S0378-3758(99)00142-1)
- ZUO, Y. and SERFLING, R. (2000b). General notions of statistical depth function. *Ann. Statist.* **28** 461–482. [MR1790005](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/aos/1016218226>

FLUCTUATIONS IN RANDOM FIELD ISING MODELS

BY SEUNGHYUN LEE^{1,a}, NABARUN DEB^{2,c} AND SUMIT MUKHERJEE^{1,b}

¹Department of Statistics, Columbia University, ^asl4963@columbia.edu, ^bsm3949@columbia.edu

²Booth School of Business, University of Chicago, ^cnabarun.deb@chicagobooth.edu

This paper establishes a CLT for linear statistics of the form $\langle \mathbf{q}, \sigma \rangle$ with quantitative Berry–Esseen bounds, where σ is an observation from an exponential family with a quadratic form as its sufficient statistic, in the “high-temperature” regime. We apply our general result to random field Ising models with both discrete and continuous spins. To demonstrate the generality of our techniques, we apply our results to derive both quenched and annealed CLTs in various examples, which include Ising models on some graph ensembles of common interest (Erdős–Rényi, regular, random graphons), and the Hopfield spin glass model. Our proofs rely on a combination of Stein’s method of exchangeable pairs and Chevet-type concentration inequalities.

REFERENCES

- [1] ALQUIER, P., RIDGWAY, J. and CHOPIN, N. (2016). On the properties of variational approximations of Gibbs posteriors. *J. Mach. Learn. Res.* **17** Paper No. 239, 41. [MR3595173](#)
- [2] AMARO DE MATOS, J. M. G. and PEREZ, J. F. (1991). Fluctuations in the Curie–Weiss version of the random field Ising model. *J. Stat. Phys.* **62** 587–608. [MR1105276](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/BF01017975>
- [3] BARBIER, J., MACRIS, N., DIA, M. and KRZAKALA, F. (2020). Mutual information and optimality of approximate message-passing in random linear estimation. *IEEE Trans. Inf. Theory* **66** 4270–4303. [MR4130617](#) <https://doi.org/10.1109/TIT.2020.2990880>
- [4] BASAK, A. and MUKHERJEE, S. (2017). Universality of the mean-field for the Potts model. *Probab. Theory Related Fields* **168** 557–600. [MR3663625](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00440-016-0718-0>
- [5] BHATTACHARYA, S., DEB, N. and MUKHERJEE, S. (2023). Gibbs measures with multilinear forms. arXiv preprint. Available at [arXiv:2307.14600](https://arxiv.org/abs/2307.14600).
- [6] BISHOP, C. M. (2006). *Pattern Recognition and Machine Learning. Information Science and Statistics*. Springer, New York. [MR2247587](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/978-0-387-45528-0>
- [7] BLEI, D. M., KUCUKELBIR, A. and MCAULIFFE, J. D. (2017). Variational inference: A review for statisticians. *J. Amer. Statist. Assoc.* **112** 859–877. [MR3671776](#) <https://doi.org/10.1080/01621459.2017.1285773>
- [8] BORGS, C., CHAYES, J. T., COHN, H. and ZHAO, Y. (2018). An L^p theory of sparse graph convergence II: LD convergence, quotients and right convergence. *Ann. Probab.* **46** 337–396. [MR3758733](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/17-AOP1187>
- [9] BORGS, C., CHAYES, J. T., COHN, H. and ZHAO, Y. (2019). An L^p theory of sparse graph convergence I: Limits, sparse random graph models, and power law distributions. *Trans. Amer. Math. Soc.* **372** 3019–3062. [MR3988601](#) <https://doi.org/10.1090/tran/7543>
- [10] BOVIER, A. and GAYRARD, V. (1992). Rigorous bounds on the storage capacity of the dilute Hopfield model. *J. Stat. Phys.* **69** 597–627. [MR1193852](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/BF01050427>
- [11] BOVIER, A. and GAYRARD, V. (1993). Rigorous results on the thermodynamics of the dilute Hopfield model. *J. Stat. Phys.* **72** 79–112. [MR1233027](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/BF01048041>
- [12] CELENTANO, M., FAN, Z., LIN, L. and MEI, S. (2023). Mean-field variational inference with the TAP free energy: Geometric and statistical properties in linear models. arXiv preprint. Available at [arXiv:2311.08442](https://arxiv.org/abs/2311.08442).
- [13] CHATTERJEE, S. (2007). Stein’s method for concentration inequalities. *Probab. Theory Related Fields* **138** 305–321. [MR2288072](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00440-006-0029-y>
- [14] CHATTERJEE, S. (2015). Absence of replica symmetry breaking in the random field Ising model. *Comm. Math. Phys.* **337** 93–102. [MR3324156](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00220-014-2269-5>

MSC2020 subject classifications. 82B20, 82B44.

Key words and phrases. Berry–Esseen CLT, Hopfield model, mean-field approximation, random field Ising model, Stein’s method.

- [15] CHATTERJEE, S. (2019). Central limit theorem for the free energy of the random field Ising model. *J. Stat. Phys.* **175** 185–202. [MR3927223](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s10955-019-02249-9>
- [16] CHATTERJEE, S. (2024). Features of a spin glass in the random field Ising model. *Comm. Math. Phys.* **405** Paper No. 93, 32. [MR4729861](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00220-024-04986-9>
- [17] CHATTERJEE, S. and SHAO, Q.-M. (2011). Nonnormal approximation by Stein’s method of exchangeable pairs with application to the Curie–Weiss model. *Ann. Appl. Probab.* **21** 464–483. [MR2807964](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/10-AAP712>
- [18] CHEVET, S. (1978). Séries de variables aléatoires gaussiennes à valeurs dans $E \hat{\otimes}_\varepsilon F$. Application aux produits d’espaces de Wiener abstraits. In *Séminaire sur la Géométrie des Espaces de Banach* (1977–1978) 1–15. École Polytech., Palaiseau. [MR0520217](#)
- [19] DEB, N., MUKHERJEE, R., MUKHERJEE, S. and YUAN, M. (2024). Detecting structured signals in Ising models. *Ann. Appl. Probab.* **34** 1–45. [MR4696272](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/23-aap1929>
- [20] DEB, N. and MUKHERJEE, S. (2023). Fluctuations in mean-field Ising models. *Ann. Appl. Probab.* **33** 1961–2003. [MR4583662](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/22-aap1857>
- [21] DEVROYE, L., MEHRABIAN, A. and REDDAD, T. (2018). The total variation distance between high-dimensional Gaussians with the same mean. arXiv preprint. Available at [arXiv:1810.08693](#).
- [22] DING, J., LIU, Y. and XIA, A. (2024). Long range order for three-dimensional random field Ising model throughout the entire low temperature regime. *Invent. Math.* **238** 247–281. [MR4794595](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00222-024-01283-z>
- [23] DING, J., SONG, J. and SUN, R. (2023). A new correlation inequality for Ising models with external fields. *Probab. Theory Related Fields* **186** 477–492. [MR4586225](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00440-022-01132-1>
- [24] DING, J. and XIA, J. (2021). Exponential decay of correlations in the two-dimensional random field Ising model. *Invent. Math.* **224** 999–1045. [MR4258059](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00222-020-01024-y>
- [25] DING, J. and ZHUANG, Z. (2024). Long range order for random field Ising and Potts models. *Comm. Pure Appl. Math.* **77** 37–51. [MR4666622](#) <https://doi.org/10.1002/cpa.22127>
- [26] DURRETT, R. (2019). *Probability—Theory and Examples. Cambridge Series in Statistical and Probabilistic Mathematics* **49**. Cambridge Univ. Press, Cambridge. [MR3930614](#) <https://doi.org/10.1017/9781108591034>
- [27] ESSEEN, C.-G. (1942). On the Liapounoff limit of error in the theory of probability. *Ark. Mat. Astron. Fys.* **28A** 19. [MR0011909](#)
- [28] GHEISSARI, R., LUBETZKY, E. and PERES, Y. (2018). Concentration inequalities for polynomials of contracting Ising models. *Electron. Commun. Probab.* **23** Paper No. 76, 12. [MR3873783](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/18-ECP173>
- [29] GHOSAL, P. and MUKHERJEE, S. (2020). Joint estimation of parameters in Ising model. *Ann. Statist.* **48** 785–810. [MR4102676](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/19-AOS1822>
- [30] HE, Y., LIU, H. and FAN, J. (2023). Hidden Clique Inference in Random Ising Model I: the planted random field Curie–Weiss model. arXiv preprint. Available at [arXiv:2310.00667](#).
- [31] HOPFIELD, J. J. (1982). Neural networks and physical systems with emergent collective computational abilities. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **79** 2554–2558. [MR0652033](#) <https://doi.org/10.1073/pnas.79.8.2554>
- [32] KABLUCHKO, Z. and LÖWE, M. (2024). Propagation of chaos in the random field Curie–Weiss model. *J. Stat. Mech. Theory Exp.* **11** Paper No. 113206, 24. [MR4847045](#)
- [33] KABLUCHKO, Z., LÖWE, M. and SCHUBERT, K. (2019). Fluctuations of the magnetization for Ising models on dense Erdős–Rényi random graphs. *J. Stat. Phys.* **177** 78–94. [MR4003721](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s10955-019-02358-5>
- [34] KABLUCHKO, Z., LÖWE, M. and SCHUBERT, K. (2022). Fluctuations of the magnetization for Ising models on Erdős–Rényi random graphs—the regimes of low temperature and external magnetic field. *ALEA Lat. Amer. J. Probab. Math. Stat.* **19** 537–563. [MR4394308](#) <https://doi.org/10.30757/alea.v19-21>
- [35] KÜLSKE, C. (2003). Concentration inequalities for functions of Gibbs fields with application to diffraction and random Gibbs measures. *Comm. Math. Phys.* **239** 29–51. [MR1997114](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00220-003-0841-5>
- [36] LATAŁA, R. and STRZELECKA, M. (2025). Operator $\ell_p \rightarrow \ell_q$ norms of random matrices with iid entries. *J. Funct. Anal.* **288** Paper No. 110720, 38. [MR4818302](#) <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jfa.2024.110720>
- [37] LEE, S., DEB, N. and MUKHERJEE, S. (2025). CLT in high-dimensional Bayesian linear regression with low SNR. arXiv preprint. Available at [arXiv:2507.23285](#).
- [38] MCCULLAGH, P. and NELDER, J. A. (1989). *Generalized Linear Models. Monographs on Statistics and Applied Probability*. CRC Press, London. [MR3223057](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/978-1-4899-3242-6>
- [39] MUKHERJEE, S. and SEN, S. (2022). Variational inference in high-dimensional linear regression. *J. Mach. Learn. Res.* **23** 13703–13758. [MR4577743](#)

- [40] MUKHERJEE, S. QIU, J. and SEN, S. (2024). On naive mean-field approximation for high-dimensional canonical GLMs. arXiv preprint. Available at [arXiv:2406.15247](https://arxiv.org/abs/2406.15247).
- [41] NEMES, G. (2010). New asymptotic expansion for the Gamma function. *Arch. Math. (Basel)* **95** 161–169. [MR2674252 https://doi.org/10.1007/s00013-010-0146-9](https://doi.org/10.1007/s00013-010-0146-9)
- [42] QIU, J. (2024). Sub-optimality of the naive mean field approximation for proportional high-dimensional linear regression. *Adv. Neural Inf. Process. Syst.* **36**.
- [43] QIU, J. and SEN, S. (2023). The TAP free energy for high-dimensional linear regression. *Ann. Appl. Probab.* **33** 2643–2680. [MR4612652 https://doi.org/10.1214/22-aap1874](https://doi.org/10.1214/22-aap1874)
- [44] RUDELSON, M. and VERSHYNIN, R. (2013). Hanson-Wright inequality and sub-Gaussian concentration. *Electron. Commun. Probab.* **18** 1–9. [MR3125258 https://doi.org/10.1214/ECP.v18-2865](https://doi.org/10.1214/ECP.v18-2865)
- [45] SALINAS, S. R. and WRESZINSKI, W. F. (1985). On the mean-field Ising model in a random external field. *J. Stat. Phys.* **41** 299–313. [MR0813022 https://doi.org/10.1007/BF01020615](https://doi.org/10.1007/BF01020615)
- [46] SHAO, Q.-M. and ZHANG, Z.-S. (2019). Berry-Esseen bounds of normal and nonnormal approximation for unbounded exchangeable pairs. *Ann. Probab.* **47** 61–108. [MR3909966 https://doi.org/10.1214/18-AOP1255](https://doi.org/10.1214/18-AOP1255)
- [47] VERSHYNIN, R. (2018). *High-Dimensional Probability: An Introduction with Applications in Data Science*. Cambridge Series in Statistical and Probabilistic Mathematics **47**. Cambridge Univ. Press, Cambridge. [MR3837109 https://doi.org/10.1017/9781108231596](https://doi.org/10.1017/9781108231596)
- [48] WAINWRIGHT, M. J., JORDAN, M. I. et al. (2008). Graphical models, exponential families, and variational inference. *Found. Trends Mach. Learn.* **1** 1–305.
- [49] YAN, J. (2020). Nonlinear large deviations: Beyond the hypercube. *Ann. Appl. Probab.* **30** 812–846. [MR4108123 https://doi.org/10.1214/19-AAP1516](https://doi.org/10.1214/19-AAP1516)
- [50] YANG, Y., PATI, D. and BHATTACHARYA, A. (2020). α -variational inference with statistical guarantees. *Ann. Statist.* **48** 886–905. [MR4102680 https://doi.org/10.1214/19-AOS1827](https://doi.org/10.1214/19-AOS1827)

ON THE FIRST PASSAGE TIMES OF BRANCHING RANDOM WALKS IN $\mathbb{R}^d$

BY JOSE BLANCHET^{1,a}, WEI CAI^{2,b}, SHASWAT MOHANTY^{2,c} AND ZHENYUAN ZHANG^{3,d}

¹Department of Management Science and Engineering, Stanford University, ^ajose.blanchet@stanford.edu

²Department of Mechanical Engineering, Stanford University, ^bcaiwei@stanford.edu, ^cshaswatm@stanford.edu

³Department of Mathematics, Stanford University, ^dzzy@stanford.edu

We study the first passage times of discrete-time branching random walks in $\mathbb{R}^d$ where $d \geq 1$. Here, the genealogy of the particles follows a supercritical Galton–Watson process. We provide asymptotics of the first passage times to a ball of radius one at a distance x from the origin, conditioned upon survival. We explicitly provide the linear dominating term and the logarithmic correction term as functions of x . The asymptotics are precise up to an order of $o_{\mathbb{P}}(\log x)$ for general jump distributions and up to $O_{\mathbb{P}}(\log \log x)$ for spherically symmetric jumps. A crucial ingredient of both results is the tightness of first passage times. We also discuss an extension of the first passage time analysis to a modified branching random walk model that has been proven to successfully capture shortest path statistics in polymer networks.

REFERENCES

- [1] ADDARIO-BERRY, L. and REED, B. (2009). Minima in branching random walks. *Ann. Probab.* **37** 1044–1079. [MR2537549](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/08-AOP428>
- [2] AÏDÉKON, E. (2013). Convergence in law of the minimum of a branching random walk. *Ann. Probab.* **41** 1362–1426. [MR3098680](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/12-AOP750>
- [3] ARGUIN, L.-P., BELIUS, D. and BOURGADE, P. (2017). Maximum of the characteristic polynomial of random unitary matrices. *Comm. Math. Phys.* **349** 703–751. [MR3594368](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00220-016-2740-6>
- [4] ARGUIN, L.-P., BELIUS, D. and HARPER, A. J. (2017). Maxima of a randomized Riemann zeta function, and branching random walks. *Ann. Appl. Probab.* **27** 178–215. [MR3619786](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/16-AAP1201>
- [5] ATHREYA, K. B. and NEY, P. E. (2004). *Branching Processes*. Dover, Mineola, NY. [MR2047480](#)
- [6] BAÑUELOS, R. and SMITS, R. G. (1997). Brownian motion in cones. *Probab. Theory Related Fields* **108** 299–319. [MR1465162](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s004400050111>
- [7] BERESTYCKI, J., KIM, Y. H., LUBETZKY, E., MALLEIN, B. and ZEITOUNI, O. (2024). The extremal point process of branching Brownian motion in $\mathbb{R}^d$. *Ann. Probab.* **52** 955–982. [MR4736697](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/23-aop1677>
- [8] BEZBORODOV, V. and GANTERT, N. (2025). The maximal displacement of radially symmetric branching random walk in $\mathbb{R}^d$. *Ann. Appl. Probab.* **35** 4302–4353. [MR4993804](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/25-AAP2222>
- [9] BHATTACHARYA, R. N. and GHOSH, J. K. (1978). On the validity of the formal Edgeworth expansion. *Ann. Statist.* **6** 434–451. [MR0471142](#)
- [10] BIGGINS, J. D. (1979). Growth rates in the branching random walk. *Z. Wahrsch. Verw. Gebiete* **48** 17–34. [MR0533003](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/BF00534879>
- [11] BIGGINS, J. D. (1990). The central limit theorem for the supercritical branching random walk, and related results. *Stoch. Process. Appl.* **34** 255–274. [MR1047646](#) [https://doi.org/10.1016/0304-4149\(90\)90018-N](https://doi.org/10.1016/0304-4149(90)90018-N)
- [12] BLANCHET, J. and ZHANG, Z. (2024). Tightness Analysis of First Passage Times of d -Dimensional Branching Random Walk. arXiv Preprint. Available at [arXiv:2410.02635](https://arxiv.org/abs/2410.02635).
- [13] BOVIER, A. (2017). *Gaussian Processes on Trees: From Spin Glasses to Branching Brownian Motion*. Cambridge Studies in Advanced Mathematics **163**. Cambridge Univ. Press, Cambridge. [MR3618123](#) <https://doi.org/10.1017/9781316675779>

- [14] BRAMSON, M., DING, J. and ZEITOUNI, O. (2016). Convergence in law of the maximum of the two-dimensional discrete Gaussian free field. *Comm. Pure Appl. Math.* **69** 62–123. [MR3433630](#) [https://doi.org/10.1002/cpa.21621](#)
- [15] BRAMSON, M., DING, J. and ZEITOUNI, O. (2016). Convergence in law of the maximum of nonlattice branching random walk. *Ann. Inst. Henri Poincaré Probab. Stat.* **52** 1897–1924. [MR3573300](#) [https://doi.org/10.1214/15-AIHP703](#)
- [16] BRAMSON, M. and ZEITOUNI, O. (2007). Tightness for the minimal displacement of branching random walk. *J. Stat. Mech. Theory Exp.* **7** P07010. [MR2335694](#) [https://doi.org/10.1088/1742-5468/2007/07/p07010](#)
- [17] BRAMSON, M. and ZEITOUNI, O. (2009). Tightness for a family of recursion equations. *Ann. Probab.* **37** 615–653. [MR2510018](#) [https://doi.org/10.1214/08-AOP414](#)
- [18] BRAMSON, M. D. (1978). Maximal displacement of branching Brownian motion. *Comm. Pure Appl. Math.* **31** 531–581. [MR0494541](#) [https://doi.org/10.1002/cpa.3160310502](#)
- [19] BRUNET, É., LE, A. D., MUELLER, A. H. and MUNIER, S. (2020). How to generate the tip of branching random walks evolved to large times. *Europhys. Lett.* **131** 40002.
- [20] BURKHOLDER, D. L. (1977). Exit times of Brownian motion, harmonic majorization, and Hardy spaces. *Adv. Math.* **26** 182–205. [MR0474525](#) [https://doi.org/10.1016/0001-8708\(77\)90029-9](#)
- [21] DEBLASSIE, R. D. (1987). Exit times from cones in $\mathbf{R}^n$ of Brownian motion. *Probab. Theory Related Fields* **74** 1–29. [MR0863716](#) [https://doi.org/10.1007/BF01845637](#)
- [22] DEKING, F. M. and HOST, B. (1991). Limit distributions for minimal displacement of branching random walks. *Probab. Theory Related Fields* **90** 403–426. [MR1133373](#) [https://doi.org/10.1007/BF01193752](#)
- [23] DEMBO, A. and ZEITOUNI, O. (1998). *Large Deviations Techniques and Applications*, 2nd ed. *Applications of Mathematics (New York)* **38**. Springer, New York. [MR1619036](#) [https://doi.org/10.1007/978-1-4612-5320-4](#)
- [24] DENISOV, D. and WACHTEL, V. (2015). Random walks in cones. *Ann. Probab.* **43** 992–1044. [MR3342657](#) [https://doi.org/10.1214/13-AOP867](#)
- [25] DING, J. and ZEITOUNI, O. (2014). Extreme values for two-dimensional discrete Gaussian free field. *Ann. Probab.* **42** 1480–1515. [MR3262484](#) [https://doi.org/10.1214/13-AOP859](#)
- [26] DURRETT, R. (2019). *Probability—Theory and Examples. Cambridge Series in Statistical and Probabilistic Mathematics* **49**. Cambridge Univ. Press, Cambridge. [MR3930614](#) [https://doi.org/10.1017/9781108591034](#)
- [27] ERMAKOVA, E., MAKHMUTOVA, P. and YAROVAYA, E. (2019). Branching random walks and their applications for epidemic modeling. *Stoch. Models* **35** 300–317. [MR3992184](#) [https://doi.org/10.1080/15326349.2019.1572519](#)
- [28] FANG, K. W. (2018). *Symmetric Multivariate and Related Distributions*. CRC Press, Boca Raton.
- [29] FELLER, W. (1950). *An Introduction to Probability Theory and Its Applications. Vol. I*. Wiley, New York. [MR0038583](#)
- [30] FISHER, R. A. (1937). The wave of advance of advantageous genes. *Ann. Eugen.* **7** 355–369.
- [31] FLORY, P. (1960). Elasticity of polymer networks cross-linked in states of strain. *Trans. Faraday Soc.* **56** 722–743.
- [32] GANTERT, N. and HÖFELSAUER, T. (2018). Large deviations for the maximum of a branching random walk. *Electron. Commun. Probab.* **23** Paper No. 34. [MR3812066](#) [https://doi.org/10.1214/18-ECP135](#)
- [33] GANTERT, N., HU, Y. and SHI, Z. (2011). Asymptotics for the survival probability in a killed branching random walk. *Ann. Inst. Henri Poincaré Probab. Stat.* **47** 111–129. [MR2779399](#) [https://doi.org/10.1214/10-AIHP362](#)
- [34] GU, H. and ZHANG, Z. (2026). Universality and phase transitions in low moments of secular coefficients of critical holomorphic multiplicative chaos. *Probab. Theory Related Fields* **194** 613–716. [MR5009856](#) [https://doi.org/10.1007/s00440-025-01443-z](#)
- [35] HARPER, A. J. (2020). Moments of random multiplicative functions, I: Low moments, better than squareroot cancellation, and critical multiplicative chaos. *Forum Math. Pi* **8** e1. [MR4061962](#) [https://doi.org/10.1017/fmp.2019.7](#)
- [36] KIM, Y. H., LUBETZKY, E. and ZEITOUNI, O. (2023). The maximum of branching Brownian motion in $\mathbb{R}^d$. *Ann. Appl. Probab.* **33** 1315–1368. [MR4564433](#) [https://doi.org/10.1214/22-aap1848](#)
- [37] KIM, Y. H. and ZEITOUNI, O. (2025). The shape of the front of multidimensional branching Brownian motion. *Probab. Theory Related Fields* **193** 1121–1160. [MR4998359](#) [https://doi.org/10.1007/s00440-025-01396-3](#)
- [38] KOLMOGOROV, A., PETROVSKII, I. and PISKUNOV, N. (1937). Étude de l'équation de la diffusion avec croissance de la quantité de matière et son application à un problème biologique. *Moscow Univ. Bull. Ser. Internat. Sect. A* **1** 1.

- [39] KÖNIG, W. (2021). Branching random walks in random environment. In *Probabilistic Structures in Evolution. EMS Ser. Congr. Rep.* 23–41. EMS Press, Berlin. [MR4331853](#) <https://doi.org/10.4171/ECR/17-1/2>
- [40] KOT, M., MEDLOCK, J., RELUGA, T. and WALTON, D. B. (2004). Stochasticity, invasions, and branching random walks. *Theor. Popul. Biol.* **66** 175–184.
- [41] KYPRIANOU, A. E. (2005). Asymptotic radial speed of the support of supercritical branching Brownian motion and super-Brownian motion in $\mathbf{R}^d$. *Markov Process. Related Fields* **11** 145–156. [MR2099406](#)
- [42] LALLEY, S. P. and SELLKE, T. (1987). A conditional limit theorem for the frontier of a branching Brownian motion. *Ann. Probab.* **15** 1052–1061. [MR0893913](#)
- [43] MADAULE, T. (2017). Convergence in law for the branching random walk seen from its tip. *J. Theoret. Probab.* **30** 27–63. [MR3615081](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s10959-015-0636-6>
- [44] MALLEIN, B. (2015). Maximal displacement of d -dimensional branching Brownian motion. *Electron. Commun. Probab.* **20** no. 76. [MR3417448](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/ECP.v20-4216>
- [45] MCDIARMID, C. (1995). Minimal positions in a branching random walk. *Ann. Appl. Probab.* **5** 128–139. [MR1325045](#)
- [46] MOHANTY, S., BLANCHET, J., SUO, Z. and CAI, W. (2025). Why is the strength of a polymer network so low? arXiv Preprint. Available at [arXiv:2502.11339](#).
- [47] ÖZ, M. (2023). On the density of branching Brownian motion. *Hacet. J. Math. Stat.* **52** 229–247. [MR4556389](#)
- [48] ROCKAFELLAR, R. T. (1970). *Convex Analysis. Princeton Mathematical Series, No. 28.* Princeton Univ. Press, Princeton, NJ. [MR0274683](#)
- [49] ROUAULT, A. (1993). Precise estimates of presence probabilities in the branching random walk. *Stoch. Process. Appl.* **44** 27–39. [MR1198661](#) [https://doi.org/10.1016/0304-4149\(93\)90036-4](https://doi.org/10.1016/0304-4149(93)90036-4)
- [50] SHI, Z. (2015). *Branching Random Walks. Lecture Notes in Math.* **2151**. Springer, Cham. [MR3444654](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-319-25372-5>
- [51] STASIŃSKI, R., BERESTYCKI, J. and MALLEIN, B. (2021). Derivative martingale of the branching Brownian motion in dimension $d \geq 1$. *Ann. Inst. Henri Poincaré Probab. Stat.* **57** 1786–1810. [MR4291461](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/20-aihp1131>
- [52] UCHIYAMA, K. (1982). Spatial growth of a branching process of particles living in $\mathbf{R}^d$. *Ann. Probab.* **10** 896–918. [MR0672291](#)
- [53] WANG, F. J. S. (1980). The convergence of a branching Brownian motion used as a model describing the spread of an epidemic. *J. Appl. Probab.* **17** 301–312. [MR0568941](#) <https://doi.org/10.2307/3213020>
- [54] YIN, Y., BERTIN, N., WANG, Y., BAO, Z. and CAI, W. (2020). Topological origin of strain induced damage of multi-network elastomers by bond breaking. *Extrem. Mech. Lett.* **40** 100883.
- [55] YIN, Y., MOHANTY, S., COOPER, C. B., BAO, Z. and CAI, W. (2024). Network evolution controlling strain-induced damage and self-healing of elastomers with dynamic bonds. *Macromolecules* **57** 6410–6418.
- [56] ZEITOUNI, O. (2016). Branching random walks and Gaussian fields. In *Probability and Statistical Physics in St. Petersburg. Proc. Sympos. Pure Math.* **91** 437–471. Amer. Math. Soc., Providence, RI. [MR3526836](#) <https://doi.org/10.1090/pspum/091/01544>
- [57] ZHANG, S. (2024). Large deviation probabilities for the range of a d -dimensional supercritical branching random walk. *Appl. Math. Comput.* **462** Paper No. 128344. [MR4645576](#) <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.amc.2023.128344>
- [58] ZHANG, Z., MOHANTY, S., BLANCHET, J. and CAI, W. (2024). Modeling shortest paths in polymeric networks using spatial branching processes. *J. Mech. Phys. Solids* **187** Paper No. 105636. [MR4733874](#) <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jmps.2024.105636>

A G -BSDE APPROACH TO THE LONG-TERM DECOMPOSITION OF ROBUST PRICING KERNELS

BY JAEHYUN KIM^{1,a} AND HYUNGBIN PARK^{1,2,b,c}

¹Department of Mathematical Sciences, Seoul National University, ^ajaehyun107@snu.ac.kr

²Research Institute of Mathematics, Seoul National University, ^bhyungbin@snu.ac.kr, ^chyungbin2015@gmail.com

This study proposes a BSDE approach to the long-term decomposition of pricing kernels under the G -expectation framework. We establish the existence, uniqueness, and regularity of solutions to three types of quadratic G -BSDEs: finite-horizon G -BSDEs, infinite-horizon G -BSDEs, and ergodic G -BSDEs. Moreover, we explore the Feynman–Kac formula associated with these three types of quadratic G -BSDEs. Using these results, a pricing kernel is uniquely decomposed into four components: an exponential discounting component, a transitory component, a symmetric G -martingale, and a decreasing component that captures the volatility uncertainty of the G -Brownian motion. Furthermore, these components are represented through the solution to a second-order PDE. This study extends previous findings obtained under a single fixed probability framework to the G -expectation context.

REFERENCES

- BACKUS, D., BOYARCHENKO, N. and CHERNOV, M. (2018). Term structures of asset prices and returns. *J. Financ. Econ.* **129** 1–23.
- BAKSHI, G. and CHABI-YO, F. (2012). Variance bounds on the permanent and transitory components of stochastic discount factors. *J. Financ. Econ.* **105** 191–208.
- BIAGINI, F., MANCIN, J. and BRANDIS, T. M. (2019). Robust mean-variance hedging via G -expectation. *Stoch. Process. Appl.* **129** 1287–1325. [MR3926556 https://doi.org/10.1016/j.spa.2018.04.007](https://doi.org/10.1016/j.spa.2018.04.007)
- BOROVICKA, J. and HANSEN, L. P. (2016). Term structure of uncertainty in the macroeconomy. In *Handbook of Macroeconomics* **2** 1641–1696. Elsevier, Amsterdam.
- BOROVICKA, J., HANSEN, L. P., HENDRICKS, M. and SCHEINKMAN, J. A. (2011). Risk-price dynamics. *J. Financ. Econ.* **9** 3–65.
- DENIS, L., HU, M. and PENG, S. (2011). Function spaces and capacity related to a sublinear expectation: Application to G -Brownian motion paths. *Potential Anal.* **34** 139–161. [MR2754968 https://doi.org/10.1007/s11118-010-9185-x](https://doi.org/10.1007/s11118-010-9185-x)
- EPSTEIN, L. G. and JI, S. (2013). Ambiguous volatility and asset pricing in continuous time. *Rev. Financ. Stud.* **26** 1740–1786.
- FOUQUE, J.-P., PUN, C. S. and WONG, H. Y. (2016). Portfolio optimization with ambiguous correlation and stochastic volatilities. *SIAM J. Control Optim.* **54** 2309–2338. [MR3544649 https://doi.org/10.1137/15M1032533](https://doi.org/10.1137/15M1032533)
- HANSEN, L. P. (2012). Dynamic valuation decomposition within stochastic economies. *Econometrica* **80** 911–967. [MR2963879 https://doi.org/10.3982/ECTA8070](https://doi.org/10.3982/ECTA8070)
- HANSEN, L. P. and SCHEINKMAN, J. A. (2009). Long-term risk: An operator approach. *Econometrica* **77** 177–234. [MR2477847 https://doi.org/10.3982/ECTA6761](https://doi.org/10.3982/ECTA6761)
- HANSEN, L. P. and SCHEINKMAN, J. A. (2012). Pricing growth-rate risk. *Finance Stoch.* **16** 1–15. [MR2872646 https://doi.org/10.1007/s00780-010-0141-9](https://doi.org/10.1007/s00780-010-0141-9)
- HANSEN, L. P. and SCHEINKMAN, J. A. (2017). Stochastic compounding and uncertain valuation. In *After the Flood: How the Great Recession Changed Economic Thought/Edward L.* **21**.
- HÖLZERMANN, J. (2024). Pricing interest rate derivatives under volatility uncertainty. *Ann. Oper. Res.* **336** 153–182. [MR4745622 https://doi.org/10.1007/s10479-022-04921-y](https://doi.org/10.1007/s10479-022-04921-y)
- HU, M., JI, S., PENG, S. and SONG, Y. (2014a). Backward stochastic differential equations driven by G -Brownian motion. *Stoch. Process. Appl.* **124** 759–784. [MR3131313 https://doi.org/10.1016/j.spa.2013.09.010](https://doi.org/10.1016/j.spa.2013.09.010)

- HU, M., JI, S., PENG, S. and SONG, Y. (2014b). Comparison theorem, Feynman-Kac formula and Girsanov transformation for BSDEs driven by G -Brownian motion. *Stoch. Process. Appl.* **124** 1170–1195. [MR3138611](#) <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.spa.2013.10.009>
- HU, M. and PENG, S. (2009). On representation theorem of G -expectations and paths of G -Brownian motion. *Acta Math. Appl. Sin. Engl. Ser.* **25** 539–546. [MR2506990](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s10255-008-8831-1>
- HU, M. and PENG, S. (2021). Extended conditional G -expectations and related stopping times. *Probab. Uncertain. Quant. Risk* **6** 369–390. [MR4399895](#) <https://doi.org/10.3934/puqr.2021018>
- HU, M. and WANG, F. (2018a). Ergodic BSDEs driven by G -Brownian motion and applications. *Stoch. Dyn.* **18** 1850050. [MR3869888](#) <https://doi.org/10.1142/S0219493718500508>
- HU, M. and WANG, F. (2018b). Stochastic optimal control problem with infinite horizon driven by G -Brownian motion. *ESAIM Control Optim. Calc. Var.* **24** 873–899. [MR3816420](#) <https://doi.org/10.1051/cocv/2017044>
- HU, Y., LIN, Y. and SOUMANA HIMA, A. (2018). Quadratic backward stochastic differential equations driven by G -Brownian motion: Discrete solutions and approximation. *Stoch. Process. Appl.* **128** 3724–3750. [MR3860008](#) <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.spa.2017.12.004>
- HU, Y., TANG, S. and WANG, F. (2022). Quadratic G -BSDEs with convex generators and unbounded terminal conditions. *Stoch. Process. Appl.* **153** 363–390. [MR4481288](#) <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.spa.2022.08.005>
- HU, Z. and ZHOU, Q. (2019). Convergences of random variables under sublinear expectations. *Chin. Ann. Math. Ser. B* **40** 39–54. [MR3893011](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s11401-018-0116-2>
- KRYLOV, N. V. (1987). *Nonlinear Elliptic and Parabolic Equations of the Second Order*. Springer, Berlin.
- LIN, Q. and RIEDEL, F. (2021). Optimal consumption and portfolio choice with ambiguous interest rates and volatility. *Econom. Theory* **71** 1189–1202. [MR4247902](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00199-020-01306-9>
- OSUKA, E. (2013). Girsanov’s formula for G -Brownian motion. *Stoch. Process. Appl.* **123** 1301–1318. [MR3016224](#) <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.spa.2012.12.009>
- PENG, S. (2007). G -expectation, G -Brownian motion and related stochastic calculus of Itô type. In *Stochastic Analysis and Applications. Abel Symp.* **2** 541–567. Springer, Berlin. [MR2397805](#) https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-540-70847-6_25
- PENG, S. (2008). Multi-dimensional G -Brownian motion and related stochastic calculus under G -expectation. *Stoch. Process. Appl.* **118** 2223–2253. [MR2474349](#) <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.spa.2007.10.015>
- PENG, S. (2019). *Nonlinear Expectations and Stochastic Calculus Under Uncertainty: With Robust CLT and G -Brownian Motion. Probability Theory and Stochastic Modelling* **95**. Springer, Berlin. [MR3970247](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-662-59903-7>
- PUN, C. S. (2021). G -expected utility maximization with ambiguous equicorrelation. *Quant. Finance* **21** 403–419. [MR4213542](#) <https://doi.org/10.1080/14697688.2020.1777321>
- QIN, L. and LINETSKY, V. (2017). Long-term risk: A martingale approach. *Econometrica* **85** 299–312. [MR3611772](#) <https://doi.org/10.3982/ECTA13438>
- QIN, L. and LINETSKY, V. (2018). Long-term factorization in Heath-Jarrow-Morton models. *Finance Stoch.* **22** 621–641. [MR3816551](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00780-018-0365-7>
- QIN, L., LINETSKY, V. and NIE, Y. (2018). Long forward probabilities, recovery, and the term structure of bond risk premiums. *Rev. Financ. Stud.* **31** 4863–4883.
- SEVERINO, F. (2025). Long-term risk with stochastic interest rates. *Math. Finance* **35** 3–39. [MR4852439](#) <https://doi.org/10.1111/mafi.12440>
- SONG, Y. (2011). Some properties on G -evaluation and its applications to G -martingale decomposition. *Sci. China Math.* **54** 287–300. [MR2771205](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s11425-010-4162-9>
- SUN, Y. and WANG, F. (2024). G -forward performance process and representation of homothetic case via ergodic quadratic G -BSDE. *Probab. Uncertain. Quant. Risk* **9** 85–106. [MR4722199](#) <https://doi.org/10.3934/puqr.2024005>
- VORBRINK, J. (2014). Financial markets with volatility uncertainty. *J. Math. Econom.* **53** 64–78. [MR3250653](#) <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jmateco.2014.05.008>

A REMARKABLE EXAMPLE ON CLUSTERING OF EXTREMES FOR REGULARLY-VARYING STOCHASTIC PROCESSES

BY SHUYANG BAI^{1,a}, RAFAŁ KULIK^{2,b} AND YIZAO WANG^{3,c}

¹Department of Statistics, University of Georgia, ^absy9142@uga.edu

²Department of Mathematics and Statistics, University of Ottawa, ^brkulik@uottawa.ca

³Department of Mathematical Sciences, University of Cincinnati, ^cyizao.wang@uc.edu

The stable-regenerative multiple-stable model has been shown recently to have distinct candidate extremal index and extremal index. To understand further this rare phenomenon, two more results are established here for the double-stable model. The first is the convergence of point processes for the clusters of extremes, enhancing the previous result on the weak convergence of random sup-measures. Most interestingly, the second result reveals a new phase transition at the mesoscopic level when computing the asymptotic exceedance probability over a block, $\mathbb{P}(\max_{k=1,\dots,d_n} X_k > b_n)$, as $n \rightarrow \infty$. Here, the mesoscopic level is referred to the fact that the block size d_n is allowed to grow at the rate n^ρ with $\rho \in (0, 1)$, while the threshold b_n is such that $\mathbb{P}(X_1 > b_n) \sim 1/n$. The recently discovered discrepancy between the candidate extremal index and the extremal index is shown to be just a reflection of this phase transition that is prohibited by the anticlustering condition.

REFERENCES

- [1] ARRATIA, R., GOLDSTEIN, L. and GORDON, L. (1989). Two moments suffice for Poisson approximations: The Chen-Stein method. *Ann. Probab.* **17** 9–25. [MR0972770](#)
- [2] BAI, S., OWADA, T. and WANG, Y. (2020). A functional non-central limit theorem for multiple-stable processes with long-range dependence. *Stoch. Process. Appl.* **130** 5768–5801. [MR4127346](#) <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.spa.2020.04.007>
- [3] BAI, S. and WANG, Y. (2023). Tail processes for stable-regenerative multiple-stable model. *Bernoulli* **29** 3255–3279. [MR4632138](#) <https://doi.org/10.3150/22-bej1582>
- [4] BAI, S. and WANG, Y. (2024). Phase transition for extremes of a family of stationary multiple-stable processes. *Ann. Inst. Henri Poincaré Probab. Stat.* **60** 2157–2193. [MR4780516](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/23-aihp1383>
- [5] BASRAK, B. and PLANINIĆ, H. (2019). A note on vague convergence of measures. *Statist. Probab. Lett.* **153** 180–186. [MR3979308](#) <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.spl.2019.06.004>
- [6] BASRAK, B., PLANINIĆ, H. and SOULIER, P. (2018). An invariance principle for sums and record times of regularly varying stationary sequences. *Probab. Theory Related Fields* **172** 869–914. [MR3877549](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00440-017-0822-9>
- [7] BASRAK, B. and SEGERS, J. (2009). Regularly varying multivariate time series. *Stoch. Process. Appl.* **119** 1055–1080. [MR2508565](#) <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.spa.2008.05.004>
- [8] CHEN, Z. and SAMORODNITSKY, G. (2022). Extremal clustering under moderate long range dependence and moderately heavy tails. *Stoch. Process. Appl.* **145** 86–116. [MR4354404](#) <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.spa.2021.12.001>
- [9] CHEN, Z.-L. and SAMRODNITSKY, G. (2024). A new shape of extremal clusters for certain stationary semi-exponential processes with moderate long range dependence. *Bernoulli* **30** 1105–1153. [MR4699547](#) <https://doi.org/10.3150/23-bej1626>
- [10] DONEY, R. A. (1997). One-sided local large deviation and renewal theorems in the case of infinite mean. *Probab. Theory Related Fields* **107** 451–465. [MR1440141](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s004400050093>
- [11] KALLENBERG, O. (2017). *Random Measures, Theory and Applications. Probability Theory and Stochastic Modelling* **77**. Springer, Cham. [MR3642325](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-319-41598-7>

MSC2020 subject classifications. Primary 60G70; secondary 60G52, 60K05.

Key words and phrases. Extremal index, long-range dependence, multiple integral, phase transition, regular variation, renewal process, short-range dependence, tail process.

- [12] KULIK, R. and SOULIER, P. (2020). *Heavy-Tailed Time Series. Springer Series in Operations Research and Financial Engineering*. Springer, New York. [MR4174389](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/978-1-0716-0737-4>
- [13] LEADBETTER, M. R. (1973/74). On extreme values in stationary sequences. *Z. Wahrsch. Verw. Gebiete* **28** 289–303. [MR0362465](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/BF00532947>
- [14] LEADBETTER, M. R. (1983). Extremes and local dependence in stationary sequences. *Z. Wahrsch. Verw. Gebiete* **65** 291–306. [MR0722133](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/BF00532484>
- [15] LEADBETTER, M. R., LINDGREN, G. and ROOTZÉN, H. (1983). *Extremes and Related Properties of Random Sequences and Processes. Springer Series in Statistics*. Springer, New York. [MR0691492](#)
- [16] LEBEDEV, A. V. (2018). Extreme values in ON/OFF models of teletraffic under permanent and periodic measurements. *Moscow Univ. Math. Bull.* **73** 137–142. Translation of *Vesnik Moskov. Univ. Ser. I Mat. Mekh.* **2018**, no. 4, 9–15. [MR3855906](#) <https://doi.org/10.3103/s0027132218040022>
- [17] MIKOSCH, T. and SAMORODNITSKY, G. (2007). Scaling limits for cumulative input processes. *Math. Oper. Res.* **32** 890–918. [MR2363203](#) <https://doi.org/10.1287/moor.1070.0267>
- [18] MIKOSCH, T. and WINTENBERGER, O. (2024). *Extreme Value Theory for Time Series—Models with Power-Law Tails. Springer Series in Operations Research and Financial Engineering*. Springer, Cham. [MR4823721](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-031-59156-3>
- [19] MOLCHANOV, I. (2017). *Theory of Random Sets. Probability Theory and Stochastic Modelling* **87**. Springer, London. Second edition. [MR3751326](#)
- [20] OWADA, T. and SAMORODNITSKY, G. (2015). Functional central limit theorem for heavy tailed stationary infinitely divisible processes generated by conservative flows. *Ann. Probab.* **43** 240–285. [MR3298473](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/13-AOP899>
- [21] PENROSE, M. (2003). *Random Geometric Graphs. Oxford Studies in Probability* **5**. Oxford Univ. Press, Oxford. [MR1986198](#) <https://doi.org/10.1093/acprof:oso/9780198506263.001.0001>
- [22] PIPIRAS, V. and TAQQU, M. S. (2017). *Long-Range Dependence and Self-Similarity. Cambridge Series in Statistical and Probabilistic Mathematics* **45**. Cambridge Univ. Press, Cambridge.
- [23] PLANINIĆ, H. (2023). Palm theory for extremes of stationary regularly varying time series and random fields. *Extremes* **26** 45–82. [MR4544215](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s10687-022-00447-5>
- [24] RESNICK, S. I. (2007). *Heavy-Tail Phenomena. Springer Series in Operations Research and Financial Engineering*. Springer, New York. Probabilistic and statistical modeling. [MR2271424](#)
- [25] ROSIŃSKI, J. and SAMORODNITSKY, G. (1996). Classes of mixing stable processes. *Bernoulli* **2** 365–377. [MR1440274](#) <https://doi.org/10.2307/3318419>
- [26] SAMORODNITSKY, G. (2004). Extreme value theory, ergodic theory and the boundary between short memory and long memory for stationary stable processes. *Ann. Probab.* **32** 1438–1468. [MR2060304](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/009117904000000261>
- [27] SAMORODNITSKY, G. (2016). *Stochastic Processes and Long Range Dependence. Springer Series in Operations Research and Financial Engineering*. Springer, Cham. [MR3561100](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-319-45575-4>
- [28] SAMORODNITSKY, G. and SZULGA, J. (1989). An asymptotic evaluation of the tail of a multiple symmetric α -stable integral. *Ann. Probab.* **17** 1503–1520. [MR1048942](#)
- [29] SAMORODNITSKY, G. and WANG, Y. (2019). Extremal theory for long range dependent infinitely divisible processes. *Ann. Probab.* **47** 2529–2562. [MR3980927](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/18-AOP1318>
- [30] SHEN, Y., WANG, Y. and ZHANG, N. (2023). An aggregated model for Karlin stable processes. *ALEA Lat. Amer. J. Probab. Math. Stat.* **20** 1187–1210. [MR4652421](#) <https://doi.org/10.30757/alea.v20-44>
- [31] SOULIER, P. (2022). The tail process and tail measure of continuous time regularly varying stochastic processes. *Extremes* **25** 107–173. [MR4376586](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s10687-021-00417-3>
- [32] VERVAAT, W. (1988). Random upper semicontinuous functions and extremal processes Technical report, Department of Mathematical Statistics, Centrum Wiskunde & Informatica, Amsterdam, Netherland. Available at <https://ir.cwi.nl/pub/6033>.

SIMULATION OF INFINITE-DIMENSIONAL DIFFUSION BRIDGES

BY THORBEN PIEPER-SETHMACHER^{1,a}, FRANK VAN DER MEULEN^{2,c} AND
AAD VAN DER VAART^{1,b}

¹Delft Institute for Applied Mathematics, Delft University of Technology, ^at.pieper@tudelft.nl, ^ba.w.vandervaaart@tudelft.nl

²Department of Mathematics, Vrije Universiteit Amsterdam, ^cf.h.van.der.meulen@vu.nl

Let X be the mild solution to a semilinear stochastic partial differential equation. In this article, we develop methodology to sample from the infinite-dimensional diffusion bridge that arises from conditioning X on a linear transformation LX_T of the final state X_T at some time $T > 0$. This solves a problem that has so far not been attended to in the literature. Our main contribution is the derivation of a path measure that is absolutely continuous with respect to the path measure of the infinite-dimensional diffusion bridge. This lifts previously known results for stochastic ordinary differential equations to the setting of infinite-dimensional diffusions and stochastic partial differential equations. We demonstrate our findings through numerical experiments on stochastic reaction-diffusion equations.

REFERENCES

- [1] AGARWAL, R. P., DENG, S. and ZHANG, W. (2005). Generalization of a retarded Gronwall-like inequality and its applications. *Appl. Math. Comput.* **165** 599–612. [MR2138904](#) <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.amc.2004.04.067>
- [2] ARONSON, D. G. (1967). Bounds for the fundamental solution of a parabolic equation. *Bull. Amer. Math. Soc.* **73** 890–896. [MR0217444](#) <https://doi.org/10.1090/S0002-9904-1967-11830-5>
- [3] BESKOS, A., PINSKI, F. J., SANZ-SERNA, J. M. and STUART, A. M. (2011). Hybrid Monte Carlo on Hilbert spaces. *Stoch. Process. Appl.* **121** 2201–2230. [MR2822774](#) <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.spa.2011.06.003>
- [4] BESKOS, A., ROBERTS, G., STUART, A. and VOSS, J. (2008). MCMC methods for diffusion bridges. *Stoch. Dyn.* **8** 319–350. [MR2444507](#) <https://doi.org/10.1142/S02194937080002378>
- [5] BIERKENS, J., VAN DER MEULEN, F. and SCHAUER, M. (2020). Simulation of elliptic and hypo-elliptic conditional diffusions. *Adv. Appl. Probab.* **52** 173–212. [MR4092811](#) <https://doi.org/10.1017/apr.2019.54>
- [6] BOROVITSKIY, V., TERENIN, A., MOSTOWSKY, P. et al. (2020). Matérn Gaussian processes on Riemannian manifolds. *Adv. Neural Inf. Process. Syst.* **33** 12426–12437.
- [7] BROOKS, S., GELMAN, A., JONES, G. L. and MENG, X.-L., eds. (2011). *Handbook of Markov Chain Monte Carlo*. Chapman & Hall/CRC Handbooks of Modern Statistical Methods. CRC Press, Boca Raton, FL. [MR2742422](#) <https://doi.org/10.1201/b10905>
- [8] CHOPIN, N. and PAPASPILIOPOULOS, O. (2020). *An Introduction to Sequential Monte Carlo*. Springer Series in Statistics. Springer, Cham. [MR4215639](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-030-47845-2>
- [9] CLARK, J. (1990). The simulation of pinned diffusions. In *29th IEEE Conference on Decision and Control* 1418–1420. IEEE.
- [10] COOK, B. J., PETERSON, A. D. H., WOLDMAN, W. and TERRY, J. R. (2022). Neural field models: A mathematical overview and unifying framework. *Math. Neurosci. Appl.* **2** 2. [MR4665141](#) <https://doi.org/10.5486/pmd.1951.2.1.07>
- [11] COTTER, S. L., ROBERTS, G. O., STUART, A. M. and WHITE, D. (2013). MCMC methods for functions: Modifying old algorithms to make them faster. *Statist. Sci.* **28** 424–446. [MR3135540](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/13-STS421>
- [12] DA PRATO, G. and ZABCZYK, J. (2014). *Stochastic Equations in Infinite Dimensions*, 2nd ed. *Encyclopedia of Mathematics and Its Applications* **152**. Cambridge Univ. Press, Cambridge. [MR3236753](#) <https://doi.org/10.1017/CBO9781107295513>

MSC2020 subject classifications. Primary 60H35; secondary 62M05, 60H15, 60J60.

Key words and phrases. Doob’s h-transform, exponential change of measure, guided process, infinite-dimensional diffusion bridge, Monte Carlo methods, semilinear SPDE, SPDE bridge, stochastic Allen–Cahn equation, stochastic Amari equation.

- [13] DAWES, J. H. P. and SOUZA, M. O. (2013). A derivation of Holling's type I, II and III functional responses in predator-prey systems. *J. Theoret. Biol.* **327** 11–22. [MR3046076](#) <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jtbi.2013.02.017>
- [14] DELIGIANNIDIS, G., DOUCET, A. and PITT, M. K. (2018). The correlated pseudomarginal method. *J. R. Stat. Soc. Ser. B. Stat. Methodol.* **80** 839–870. [MR3874301](#) <https://doi.org/10.1111/rssb.12280>
- [15] DELYON, B. and HU, Y. (2006). Simulation of conditioned diffusion and application to parameter estimation. *Stoch. Process. Appl.* **116** 1660–1675. [MR2269221](#) <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.spa.2006.04.004>
- [16] DI NUNNO, G., ORTIZ-LATORRE, S. and PETERSSON, A. (2023). SPDE bridges with observation noise and their spatial approximation. *Stoch. Process. Appl.* **158** 170–207. [MR4536756](#) <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.spa.2023.01.007>
- [17] ETHIER, S. N. and KURTZ, T. G. (1986). *Markov Processes: Characterization and Convergence*. *Wiley Series in Probability and Mathematical Statistics: Probability and Mathematical Statistics*. Wiley, New York. [MR0838085](#) <https://doi.org/10.1002/9780470316658>
- [18] FAUGERAS, O. and INGLIS, J. (2015). Stochastic neural field equations: A rigorous footing. *J. Math. Biol.* **71** 259–300. [MR3367676](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00285-014-0807-6>
- [19] GRAHAM, M. M., THIERY, A. H. and BESKOS, A. (2022). Manifold Markov chain Monte Carlo methods for Bayesian inference in diffusion models. *J. R. Stat. Soc. Ser. B. Stat. Methodol.* **84** 1229–1256. [MR4494159](#) <https://doi.org/10.1111/rssb.12497>
- [20] HAIRER, M., STUART, A. M. and VOLLMER, S. J. (2014). Spectral gaps for a Metropolis-Hastings algorithm in infinite dimensions. *Ann. Appl. Probab.* **24** 2455–2490. [MR3262508](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/13-AAP982>
- [21] HENG, J., DE BORTOLI, V., DOUCET, A. and THORNTON, J. (2025). Simulating diffusion bridges with score matching. *Biometrika* **112** asaf048. [MR4975510](#) <https://doi.org/10.1093/biomet/asaf048>
- [22] HOLLING, C. S. (1959). The components of predation as revealed by a study of small-mammal predation of the European pine sawfly. *Can. Entomol.* **91** 293–320. <https://doi.org/10.4039/Ent91293-5>
- [23] JOHNSON, K. A. and GOODY, R. S. (2011). The original Michaelis constant: Translation of the 1913 Michaelis–Menten paper. *Biochemistry* **50** 8264–8269.
- [24] LORD, G. J., POWELL, C. E. and SHARDLOW, T. (2014). *An Introduction to Computational Stochastic PDEs*. *Cambridge Texts in Applied Mathematics*. Cambridge Univ. Press, New York. [MR3308418](#) <https://doi.org/10.1017/CBO9781139017329>
- [25] MANCA, L. (2008). Kolmogorov equations for measures. *J. Evol. Equ.* **8** 231–262. [MR2407201](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00028-008-0335-1>
- [26] MANCA, L. (2009). Fokker-Planck equation for Kolmogorov operators with unbounded coefficients. *Stoch. Anal. Appl.* **27** 747–769. [MR2541376](#) <https://doi.org/10.1080/07362990902976579>
- [27] MAO, X. (2008). *Stochastic Differential Equations and Applications*, 2nd ed. Horwood Publishing Limited, Chichester. [MR2380366](#) <https://doi.org/10.1533/9780857099402>
- [28] MIDER, M., SCHAUER, M. and VAN DER MEULEN, F. (2021). Continuous-discrete smoothing of diffusions. *Electron. J. Stat.* **15** 4295–4342. [MR4312205](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/21-ejs1894>
- [29] NEAL, R. M. (1999). Regression and classification using Gaussian process priors. In *Bayesian Statistics 6: Proceedings of the Sixth Oxford Univ. Press, Oxford*. <https://doi.org/10.1093/oso/9780198504856.003.0021>
- [30] PALMOWSKI, Z. and ROLSKI, T. (2002). A technique for exponential change of measure for Markov processes. *Bernoulli* **8** 767–785. [MR1963661](#)
- [31] PAPASILIOPOULOS, O. and ROBERTS, G. (2012). Importance sampling techniques for estimation of diffusion models. In *Statistical Methods for Stochastic Differential Equations. Monogr. Statist. Appl. Probab.* **124** 311–340. CRC Press, Boca Raton, FL. [MR2976985](#) <https://doi.org/10.1201/b12126-5>
- [32] PAPASILIOPOULOS, O., ROBERTS, G. O. and STRAMER, O. (2013). Data augmentation for diffusions. *J. Comput. Graph. Statist.* **22** 665–688. [MR3173736](#) <https://doi.org/10.1080/10618600.2013.783484>
- [33] PASEMANN, G., FLEMMING, S., ALONSO, S., BETA, C. and STANNAT, W. (2021). Diffusivity estimation for activator-inhibitor models: Theory and application to intracellular dynamics of the actin cytoskeleton. *J. Nonlinear Sci.* **31** 59. [MR4255684](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00332-021-09714-4>
- [34] PIEPER-SETHMACHER, T., VAN DER MEULEN, F. and VAN DER VAART, A. (2025). On a class of exponential changes of measure for stochastic PDEs. *Stoch. Process. Appl.* **185** 104630. [MR4881631](#) <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.spa.2025.104630>
- [35] PRIOLA, E. (1999). On a class of Markov type semigroups in spaces of uniformly continuous and bounded functions. *Studia Math.* **136** 271–295. [MR1724248](#) <https://doi.org/10.4064/sm-136-3-271-295>
- [36] ROBERTS, G. O. and ROSENTHAL, J. S. (2009). Examples of adaptive MCMC. *J. Comput. Graph. Statist.* **18** 349–367. [MR2749836](#) <https://doi.org/10.1198/jcgs.2009.06134>

- [37] ROBERTS, G. O. and STRAMER, O. (2001). On inference for partially observed nonlinear diffusion models using the Metropolis-Hastings algorithm. *Biometrika* **88** 603–621. [MR1859397](#) <https://doi.org/10.1093/biomet/88.3.603>
- [38] ROGERS, L. CG. and WILLIAMS, D. (2000). *Diffusions, Markov Processes, and Martingales: Itô Calculus* **2**. Cambridge Univ. Press, Cambridge.
- [39] ROSENTHAL, J. S. (2011). Optimal proposal distributions and adaptive MCMC. In *Handbook of Markov Chain Monte Carlo*. *Chapman & Hall/CRC Handb. Mod. Stat. Methods* 93–111. CRC Press, Boca Raton, FL. [MR2858446](#)
- [40] SCHAUER, M., VAN DER MEULEN, F. and VAN ZANTEN, H. (2017). Guided proposals for simulating multi-dimensional diffusion bridges. *Bernoulli* **23** 2917–2950. [MR3648050](#) <https://doi.org/10.3150/16-BEJ833>
- [41] STUART, A. M. (2010). Inverse problems: A Bayesian perspective. *Acta Numer.* **19** 451–559. [MR2652785](#) <https://doi.org/10.1017/S0962492910000061>
- [42] YANG, G., BAKER, E. L., SEVERINSEN, M. L., HIPSLEY, C. A. and SOMMER, S. (2024). Simulating infinite-dimensional nonlinear diffusion bridges.
- [43] YOUNG, D. A. (1984). A local activator-inhibitor model of vertebrate skin patterns. *Math. Biosci.* **72** 51–58. [MR0764485](#) [https://doi.org/10.1016/0025-5564\(84\)90060-9](https://doi.org/10.1016/0025-5564(84)90060-9)

RANDOMISATION WITH MORAL HAZARD: A PATH TO EXISTENCE OF OPTIMAL CONTRACTS

BY DANIEL KRŠEK^a  AND DYLAN POSSAMAÏ^b 

ETH Zurich, Department of Mathematics, ^adaniel.krsek@math.ethz.ch, ^bdylan.possamai@math.ethz.ch

We study a generic principal-agent problem in continuous time on a finite time horizon. We introduce a framework in which the agent is allowed to employ measure-valued controls and characterise the continuation utility as a solution to a specific form of a backward stochastic differential equation driven by a martingale measure. We leverage this characterisation to prove that, under appropriate conditions, an optimal solution to the principal's problem exists, even when constraints on the contract are imposed. In doing so, we employ compactification techniques and, as a result, circumvent the typical challenge of showing well-posedness for a degenerate partial differential equation with potential boundary conditions, where regularity problems often arise.

REFERENCES

- [1] ABI JABER, E. and VILLENEUVE, S. (2025). Gaussian agency problems with memory and linear contracts. *Finance Stoch.* **29** 143–176. [MR4839195](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00780-024-00548-y>
- [2] AÏD, R., KEMPER, A. and TOUZI, N. (2025). A principal-agent model for optimal incentives in renewable investments. *Int. J. Theor. Appl. Finance* **28** Paper No. 2550004. [MR4934822](#) <https://doi.org/10.1142/S0219024925500049>
- [3] AÏD, R., POSSAMAÏ, D. and TOUZI, N. (2022). Optimal electricity demand response contracting with responsiveness incentives. *Math. Oper. Res.* **47** 2112–2137. [MR4506366](#) <https://doi.org/10.1287/moor.2021.1201>
- [4] ALASSEUR, C., FARHAT, H. and SAGUAN, M. (2020). A principal-agent approach to capacity remuneration mechanisms. *Int. J. Theor. Appl. Finance* **23** 2050052. [MR4205357](#) <https://doi.org/10.1142/S0219024920500521>
- [5] ALVAREZ, G. A. and NADTOCHIY, S. (2026). Optimal contract design via relaxation: Application to the problem of brokerage fee for a client with private signal. *Finance Stoch.* **30** 119–158. [MR5005718](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00780-025-00577-1>
- [6] ANKIRCHNER, S., KAZI-TANI, N. and WENDT, J. (2024). The role of correlation in diffusion control ranking games. *SIAM J. Control Optim.* **62** 1465–1489. [MR4747039](#) <https://doi.org/10.1137/23M1574336>
- [7] AURELL, A., CARMONA, R., DAYANIKLI, G. and LAURIÈRE, M. (2022). Optimal incentives to mitigate epidemics: A Stackelberg mean field game approach. *SIAM J. Control Optim.* **60** S294–S322. [MR4413053](#) <https://doi.org/10.1137/20M1377862>
- [8] BACKHOFF-VERAGUAS, J., BEISSNER, P. and HORST, U. (2022). Robust contracting in general contract spaces. *Econom. Theory* **73** 917–945. [MR4426789](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00199-021-01354-9>
- [9] BAHLALI, K., MEZERDI, M. and MEZERDI, B. (2018). On the relaxed mean-field stochastic control problem. *Stoch. Dyn.* **18** 1850024. [MR3804269](#) <https://doi.org/10.1142/S0219493718500247>
- [10] BAHLALI, S., MEZERDI, B. and DJEHICHE, B. (2006). Approximation and optimality necessary conditions in relaxed stochastic control problems. *J. Appl. Math. Stoch. Anal.* Art. ID 72762. [MR2221005](#) <https://doi.org/10.1155/JAMSA/2006/72762>
- [11] BALDACCI, B., JUSSELIN, P. and ROSENBAUM, M. (2023). How to design a derivatives market? In *Peter Carr Gedenkschrift* (R. A. Jarrow and D. B. Madan, eds.) 657–699. World Scientific, Singapore.
- [12] BALDACCI, B., MANZIUK, I., MASTROLIA, T. and ROSENBAUM, M. (2023). Market making and incentives design in the presence of a dark pool: A Stackelberg actor-critic approach. *Oper. Res.* **71** 727–749. [MR4585728](#) <https://doi.org/10.1287/opre.2022.2406>
- [13] BALDACCI, B. and POSSAMAÏ, D. (2022). Governmental incentives for green bonds investment. *Math. Financ. Econ.* **16** 539–585. [MR4446852](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s11579-022-00320-w>

- [14] BALDACCI, B., POSSAMAÏ, D. and ROSENBAUM, M. (2021). Optimal make-take fees in a multi market-maker environment. *SIAM J. Financial Math.* **12** 446–486. [MR4236271](#) <https://doi.org/10.1137/19M1277412>
- [15] BALDER, E. J. (1996). On the existence of optimal contract mechanisms for incomplete information principal–agent models. *J. Econom. Theory* **68** 133–148.
- [16] BENSALÉM, S., HERNÁNDEZ-SANTIBÁÑEZ, N. and KAZI-TANI, N. (2023). A continuous-time model of self-protection. *Finance Stoch.* **27** 503–537. [MR4570382](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00780-023-00502-4>
- [17] BIAIS, B., MARIOTTI, T., PLANTIN, G. and ROCHET, J.-C. (2007). Dynamic security design: Convergence to continuous time and asset pricing implications. *Rev. Econ. Stud.* **74** 345–390. [MR2308128](#) <https://doi.org/10.1111/j.1467-937X.2007.00425.x>
- [18] BIAIS, B., MARIOTTI, T., ROCHET, J.-C. and VILLENEUVE, S. (2010). Large risks, limited liability, and dynamic moral hazard. *Econometrica* **78** 73–118. [MR2642857](#) <https://doi.org/10.3982/ECTA7261>
- [19] BOUCHARD, B., POSSAMAÏ, D., TAN, X. and ZHOU, C. (2018). A unified approach to *a priori* estimates for supersolutions of BSDEs in general filtrations. *Ann. Inst. Henri Poincaré Probab. Stat.* **54** 154–172. [MR3765884](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/16-AIHP798>
- [20] BRIAND, P. and ELIE, R. (2013). A simple constructive approach to quadratic BSDEs with or without delay. *Stoch. Process. Appl.* **123** 2921–2939. [MR3062430](#) <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.spa.2013.02.013>
- [21] CAPPONI, A. and FREI, C. (2015). Dynamic contracting: Accidents lead to nonlinear contracts. *SIAM J. Financial Math.* **6** 959–983. [MR3402779](#) <https://doi.org/10.1137/140986864>
- [22] CARLIER, G. and DANA, R.-A. (2005). Existence and monotonicity of solutions to moral hazard problems. *J. Math. Econom.* **41** 826–843. [MR2171139](#) <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jmateco.2004.08.002>
- [23] CARMONA, R. A. and ROZOVSKII, B. L., eds. (1999). *Stochastic Partial Differential Equations: Six Perspectives. Mathematical Surveys and Monographs* **64**. American Mathematical Society, Providence, RI.
- [24] CVITANIĆ, J., POSSAMAÏ, D. and TOUZI, N. (2017). Moral hazard in dynamic risk management. *Manage. Sci.* **63** 3328–3346.
- [25] CVITANIĆ, J., POSSAMAÏ, D. and TOUZI, N. (2018). Dynamic programming approach to principal-agent problems. *Finance Stoch.* **22** 1–37. [MR3738664](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00780-017-0344-4>
- [26] CVITANIĆ, J. and XING, H. (2018). Asset pricing under optimal contracts. *J. Econom. Theory* **173** 142–180. [MR3737256](#) <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jet.2017.10.005>
- [27] CVITANIĆ, J. and ZHANG, J. (2013). *Contract Theory in Continuous-Time Models. Springer Finance*. Springer, Heidelberg. [MR2963805](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-642-14200-0>
- [28] DAWSON, D. A. (1993). Measure-valued Markov processes. In *École D’Été de Probabilités de Saint-Flour XXI—1991* (P. L. Hennequin, ed.). *Lecture Notes in Math.* **1541** 1–260. Springer, Berlin. [MR1242575](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/BFb0084190>
- [29] DJETE, M. F. (2023). Stackelberg mean field games: Convergence and existence results to the problem of principal with multiple agents in competition. arXiv Preprint. Available at [arXiv:2309.00640](#).
- [30] DURANDARD, T. and STRULOVICI, B. (2022). Smoothness of value functions in general control–stopping diffusion problems. Technical Report, Northwestern Univ.
- [31] EL KAROUI, N., HUU NGUYEN, D. and JEANBLANC-PICQUÉ, M. (1987). Compactification methods in the control of degenerate diffusions: Existence of an optimal control. *Stochastics* **20** 169–219. [MR0878312](#) <https://doi.org/10.1080/17442508708833443>
- [32] EL KAROUI, N. and MÉLÉARD, S. (1990). Martingale measures and stochastic calculus. *Probab. Theory Related Fields* **84** 83–101. [MR1027822](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/BF01288560>
- [33] ÉLIE, R., HUBERT, E., MASTROLIA, T. and POSSAMAÏ, D. (2021). Mean-field moral hazard for optimal energy demand response management. *Math. Finance* **31** 399–473. [MR4205887](#) <https://doi.org/10.1111/mafi.12291>
- [34] ELIE, R., MASTROLIA, T. and POSSAMAÏ, D. (2019). A tale of a principal and many, many agents. *Math. Oper. Res.* **44** 440–467. [MR3959080](#) <https://doi.org/10.1287/moor.2018.0931>
- [35] EL KAROUI, N. and TAN, X. (2013a). Capacities, measurable selection and dynamic programming part I: Abstract framework. Technical Report, École Polytechnique and université Paris-Dauphine.
- [36] EL KAROUI, N. and TAN, X. (2013b). Capacities, measurable selection and dynamic programming part II: Application in stochastic control problems. Technical Report, École Polytechnique and université Paris-Dauphine.
- [37] EUCH, O. E., MASTROLIA, T., ROSENBAUM, M. and TOUZI, N. (2021). Optimal make-take fees for market making regulation. *Math. Finance* **31** 109–148. [MR4205879](#) <https://doi.org/10.1111/mafi.12295>
- [38] FEINBERG, E. A., KASYANOV, P. O. and LIANG, Y. (2020). Fatou’s lemma for weakly converging measures under the uniform integrability condition. *Theory Probab. Appl.* **64** 615–630.
- [39] FIROOZI, D., SHRIVATS, A. V. and JAIMUNGAL, S. (2021). Principal agent mean field games in REC markets. arXiv Preprint. Available at [arXiv:2112.11963](#).

- [40] GAN, J., HAN, M., WU, J. and XU, H. (2022). Optimal coordination in generalized principal–agent problems: a revisit and extensions. *arXiv Preprint*. Available at [arXiv:2209.01146](https://arxiv.org/abs/2209.01146).
- [41] GROSSMAN, S. J. and HART, O. D. (1983). An analysis of the principal-agent problem. *Econometrica* **51** 7–45. [MR0694451 https://doi.org/10.2307/1912246](https://doi.org/10.2307/1912246)
- [42] HAJJEJ, I., HILLAIRET, C. and MNIF, M. (2022). Optimal stopping contract for public private partnerships under moral hazard. *Front. Math. Finance* **1** 539–573. [MR4529911 https://doi.org/10.3934/fmf.2022007](https://doi.org/10.3934/fmf.2022007)
- [43] HAJJEJ, I., HILLAIRET, C., MNIF, M. and PONTIER, M. (2017). Optimal contract with moral hazard for public private partnerships. *Stochastics* **89** 1015–1038. [MR3733417 https://doi.org/10.1080/17442508.2017.1303068](https://doi.org/10.1080/17442508.2017.1303068)
- [44] HARTER, J. and RICHOU, A. (2019). A stability approach for solving multidimensional quadratic BSDEs. *Electron. J. Probab.* **24** Paper No. 4. [MR3916324 https://doi.org/10.1214/18-EJP260](https://doi.org/10.1214/18-EJP260)
- [45] HAUSSMANN, U. G. and LEPELTIER, J.-P. (1990). On the existence of optimal controls. *SIAM J. Control Optim.* **28** 851–902. [MR1051628 https://doi.org/10.1137/0328049](https://doi.org/10.1137/0328049)
- [46] HERNÁNDEZ, C., HERNÁNDEZ-SANTIBÁÑEZ, N., HUBERT, E. and POSSAMAÏ, D. (2026). Closed-loop equilibria for Stackelberg games: A story about stochastic targets. *Ann. Appl. Probab.* **36** 901–954. [MR5033590 https://doi.org/10.1214/25-AAP2254](https://doi.org/10.1214/25-AAP2254)
- [47] HERNÁNDEZ, C. and POSSAMAÏ, D. (2024). Time-inconsistent contract theory. *Math. Finance* **34** 1022–1085. [MR4758056 https://doi.org/10.1111/mafi.12426](https://doi.org/10.1111/mafi.12426)
- [48] HERNÁNDEZ SANTIBÁÑEZ, N., POSSAMAÏ, D. and ZHOU, C. (2020). Bank monitoring incentives under moral hazard and adverse selection. *J. Optim. Theory Appl.* **184** 988–1035. [MR4061678 https://doi.org/10.1007/s10957-019-01621-9](https://doi.org/10.1007/s10957-019-01621-9)
- [49] HERNÁNDEZ-SANTIBÁÑEZ, N. (2024). Principal-multiagents problem under equivalent changes of measure: General study and an existence result. *Stoch. Process. Appl.* **177** Paper No. 104448. [MR4790917 https://doi.org/10.1016/j.spa.2024.104448](https://doi.org/10.1016/j.spa.2024.104448)
- [50] HERNÁNDEZ-SANTIBÁÑEZ, N., JOFRÉ, A. and POSSAMAÏ, D. (2023). Pollution regulation for electricity generators in a transmission network. *SIAM J. Control Optim.* **61** 788–819. [MR4580742 https://doi.org/10.1137/21M1464026](https://doi.org/10.1137/21M1464026)
- [51] HERNÁNDEZ-SANTIBÁÑEZ, N. and MASTROLIA, T. (2019). Contract theory in a VUCA world. *SIAM J. Control Optim.* **57** 3072–3100. [MR3997712 https://doi.org/10.1137/18M1184527](https://doi.org/10.1137/18M1184527)
- [52] HOLMSTRÖM, B. (1977). On incentives and control in organizations. Ph.D. thesis, Stanford university.
- [53] HÖLMSTROM, B. (1979). Moral hazard and observability. *Bell J. Econ.* **10** 74–91.
- [54] HOLMSTRÖM, B. and MILGROM, P. (1987). Aggregation and linearity in the provision of intertemporal incentives. *Econometrica* **55** 303–328. [MR0882097 https://doi.org/10.2307/1913238](https://doi.org/10.2307/1913238)
- [55] HU, K., REN, Z. and YANG, J. (2023). Principal-agent problem with multiple principals. *Stochastics* **95** 878–905. [MR4605226 https://doi.org/10.1080/17442508.2022.2125808](https://doi.org/10.1080/17442508.2022.2125808)
- [56] HUBERT, E. (2023). Continuous-time incentives in hierarchies. *Finance Stoch.* **27** 605–661. [MR4610936 https://doi.org/10.1007/s00780-023-00506-0](https://doi.org/10.1007/s00780-023-00506-0)
- [57] HUBERT, E., MASTROLIA, T., POSSAMAÏ, D. and WARIN, X. (2022). Incentives, lockdown, and testing: From Thucydides’ analysis to the COVID-19 pandemic. *J. Math. Biol.* **84** Paper No. 37. [MR4405610 https://doi.org/10.1007/s00285-022-01736-0](https://doi.org/10.1007/s00285-022-01736-0)
- [58] JEWITT, I., KADAN, O. and SWINKELS, J. M. (2008). Moral hazard with bounded payments. *J. Econom. Theory* **143** 59–82. [MR2887320 https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jet.2007.12.004](https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jet.2007.12.004)
- [59] KADAN, O., RENY, P. J. and SWINKELS, J. M. (2017). Existence of optimal mechanisms in principal-agent problems. *Econometrica* **85** 769–823. [MR3664179 https://doi.org/10.3982/ECTA12340](https://doi.org/10.3982/ECTA12340)
- [60] KAHN, C. M. (1993). Existence and characterization of optimal employment contracts on a continuous state space. *J. Econom. Theory* **59** 122–144.
- [61] KE, R. and XU, X. (2017). Existence of optimal deterministic contracts in moral hazard problems. Technical Report, Chinese Univ. Hong Kong.
- [62] KEPPO, J., TOUZI, N. and ZUO, R. (2024). Dynamic contracting in asset management under the investor-partner-manager relationship. *Oper. Res.* **72** 903–915. [MR4755702 https://doi.org/10.1287/opre.2023.2511](https://doi.org/10.1287/opre.2023.2511)
- [63] KHARROUBI, I., LIM, T. and MASTROLIA, T. (2020). Regulation of renewable resource exploitation. *SIAM J. Control Optim.* **58** 551–579. [MR4069316 https://doi.org/10.1137/19M1265740](https://doi.org/10.1137/19M1265740)
- [64] KHOSHNEVISAN, D. (2009). A primer on stochastic partial differential equations. In *A Minicourse on Stochastic Partial Differential Equations* (D. Khoshnevisan and F. Rassoul-Agha, eds.). *Lecture Notes in Math.* **1962** 1–38. Springer, Berlin. [MR2508772 https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-540-85994-9_1](https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-540-85994-9_1)
- [65] KRŠEK, D., POSSAMAÏ, D. and VILLENEUVE, S. (2025). Limited liability in the continuous-time principal–agent problem with CARA utility. *In Preparation*.

- [66] KRYLOV, N. V. (1989). Smoothness of the payoff function for a controllable diffusion process in a domain. *Izv. Ross. Akad. Nauk Ser. Mat.* **53** 66–96. [MR0992979](#) <https://doi.org/10.1070/IM1990v034n01ABEH000603>
- [67] KRYLOV, N. V. (1995). A theorem on degenerate elliptic Bellman equations in bounded domains. *Differ. Integral Equ.* **8** 961–980. [MR1325541](#)
- [68] LIN, Y., REN, Z., TOUZI, N. and YANG, J. (2022). Random horizon principal-agent problems. *SIAM J. Control Optim.* **60** 355–384. [MR4378584](#) <https://doi.org/10.1137/20M1321620>
- [69] LIONS, P.-L. (1983). Optimal control of diffusion processes and Hamilton-Jacobi-Bellman equations. III. Regularity of the optimal cost function. In *Nonlinear Partial Differential Equations and Their Applications. Collège de France Seminar, Vol. V (Paris, 1981/1982)* (H. Brezis and J. L. Lions, eds.). *Res. Notes in Math.* **93** 95–205. Pitman, Boston, MA. [MR0725360](#)
- [70] LUO, Q. and SAIGAL, R. (2021). Dynamic multiagent incentive contracts: Existence, uniqueness, and implementation. *Mathematics* **9** 1–17.
- [71] MARTIN, J. and VILLENEUVE, S. (2023). Risk-sharing and optimal contracts with large exogenous risks. *Decis. Econ. Finance* **46** 1–43. [MR4589264](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s10203-023-00386-1>
- [72] MASTROLIA, T. (2017). Moral hazard in welfare economics: On the advantage of planner’s advices to manage employees’ actions. Technical Report, École Polytechnique.
- [73] MASTROLIA, T. and POSSAMAÏ, D. (2018). Moral hazard under ambiguity. *J. Optim. Theory Appl.* **179** 452–500. [MR3865336](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s10957-018-1230-8>
- [74] MASTROLIA, T. and REN, Z. (2018). Principal-agent problem with common agency without communication. *SIAM J. Financial Math.* **9** 775–799. [MR3817756](#) <https://doi.org/10.1137/17M1133609>
- [75] MASTROLIA, T. and ZHANG, J. (2025). Agency problem and mean field system of agents with moral hazard, synergistic effects and accidents. *J. Optim. Theory Appl.* **205** Paper No. 47. [MR4894275](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s10957-025-02664-x>
- [76] MEZERDI, B. and BAHLALI, S. (2002). Necessary conditions for optimality in relaxed stochastic control problems. *Stoch. Stoch. Rep.* **73** 201–218. [MR1932159](#) <https://doi.org/10.1080/1045112021000025925>
- [77] MIRRLEES, J. A. (1974). Notes on welfare economics, information and uncertainty. In *Essays on Economic Behavior Under Uncertainty* (M. S. Balch, D. L. McFadden and S. Y. Wu, eds.) 243–261. North Holland, Amsterdam.
- [78] MÜLLER, H. M. (1998). The first-best sharing rule in the continuous-time principal–agent problem with exponential utility. *J. Econom. Theory* **79** 276–280.
- [79] MÜLLER, H. M. (2000). Asymptotic efficiency in dynamic principal–agent problems. *J. Econom. Theory* **91** 292–301.
- [80] MYERSON, R. B. (1982). Optimal coordination mechanisms in generalized principal-agent problems. *J. Math. Econom.* **10** 67–81. [MR0658205](#) [https://doi.org/10.1016/0304-4068\(82\)90006-4](https://doi.org/10.1016/0304-4068(82)90006-4)
- [81] NADIRASHVILI, N. and VLĂDUȚ, S. (2007). Nonclassical solutions of fully nonlinear elliptic equations. *Geom. Funct. Anal.* **17** 1283–1296. [MR2373018](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00039-007-0626-7>
- [82] NADIRASHVILI, N. and VLĂDUȚ, S. (2008). Singular viscosity solutions to fully nonlinear elliptic equations. *J. Math. Pures Appl.* (9) **89** 107–113. [MR2391642](#) <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.matpur.2007.10.004>
- [83] NADIRASHVILI, N. and VLĂDUȚ, S. (2011a). Octonions and singular solutions of Hessian elliptic equations. *Geom. Funct. Anal.* **21** 483–498. [MR2795515](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00039-011-0112-0>
- [84] NADIRASHVILI, N. and VLĂDUȚ, S. (2011b). Singular solutions of Hessian fully nonlinear elliptic equations. *Adv. Math.* **228** 1718–1741. [MR2824567](#) <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.aim.2011.06.030>
- [85] NADIRASHVILI, N. and VLĂDUȚ, S. (2013). Singular solutions of Hessian elliptic equations in five dimensions. *J. Math. Pures Appl.* (9) **100** 769–784. [MR3125267](#) <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.matpur.2013.03.001>
- [86] NASH, J. (1951). Non-cooperative games. *Ann. of Math.* (2) **54** 286–295. [MR0043432](#) <https://doi.org/10.2307/1969529>
- [87] PAGE, F. H. JR. (1987). The existence of optimal contracts in the principal-agent model. *J. Math. Econom.* **16** 157–167. [MR0902974](#) [https://doi.org/10.1016/0304-4068\(87\)90005-X](https://doi.org/10.1016/0304-4068(87)90005-X)
- [88] PAGE, F. H. JR. (1991). Optimal contract mechanisms for principal-agent problems with moral hazard and adverse selection. *Econom. Theory* **1** 323–338. [MR1131654](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/BF01229312>
- [89] PAGE, F. H. JR. (1992). Mechanism design for general screening problems with moral hazard. *Econom. Theory* **2** 265–281. [MR1162995](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/BF01211443>
- [90] PAGÈS, H. and POSSAMAÏ, D. (2014). A mathematical treatment of bank monitoring incentives. *Finance Stoch.* **18** 39–73. [MR3146487](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00780-013-0202-y>
- [91] POSSAMAÏ, D. and TOUZI, N. (2025). Is there a golden parachute in Sannikov’s principal-agent problem? *Math. Oper. Res.* **50** 1173–1203. [MR4902786](#) <https://doi.org/10.1287/moor.2022.0305>

- [92] PROTTER, P. E. (2005). *Stochastic Integration and Differential Equations*, 2nd ed. *Stochastic Modelling and Applied Probability* **21**. Springer, Berlin. [MR2273672](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-662-10061-5>
- [93] REN, Z., TAN, X., TOUZI, N. and YANG, J. (2023). Entropic optimal planning for path-dependent mean field games. *SIAM J. Control Optim.* **61** 1415–1437. [MR4599316](#) <https://doi.org/10.1137/22M1484444>
- [94] RENNER, P. and SCHMEDDERS, K. (2015). A polynomial optimization approach to principal-agent problems. *Econometrica* **83** 729–769. [MR3340905](#) <https://doi.org/10.3982/ECTA11351>
- [95] SANNIKOV, Y. (2008). A continuous-time version of the principal-agent problem. *Rev. Econ. Stud.* **75** 957–984. [MR2433118](#) <https://doi.org/10.1111/j.1467-937X.2008.00486.x>
- [96] SCHÄTTLER, H. and SUNG, J. (1993). The first-order approach to the continuous-time principal-agent problem with exponential utility. *J. Econom. Theory* **61** 331–371. [MR1252335](#) <https://doi.org/10.1006/jeth.1993.1072>
- [97] SCHÄTTLER, H. and SUNG, J. (1997). On optimal sharing rules in discrete- and continuous-time principal-agent problems with exponential utility. *J. Econom. Dynam. Control* **21** 551–574.
- [98] SPEAR, S. E. and SRIVASTAVA, S. (1987). On repeated moral hazard with discounting. *Rev. Econ. Stud.* **54** 599–617. [MR0909450](#) <https://doi.org/10.2307/2297484>
- [99] STRULOVICI, B. and SZYDLOWSKI, M. (2015). On the smoothness of value functions and the existence of optimal strategies in diffusion models. *J. Econom. Theory* **159** 1016–1055. [MR3393533](#) <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jet.2015.03.015>
- [100] TOUZI, N. (2013). *Optimal Stochastic Control, Stochastic Target Problems, and Backward SDE*. *Fields Institute Monographs* **29**. Springer, New York. [MR2976505](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/978-1-4614-4286-8>
- [101] VON WEIZSÄCKER, H. and WINKLER, G. (1990). *Stochastic Integrals. Advanced Lectures in Mathematics*. Vieweg+Teubner Verlag Wiesbaden.
- [102] WALSH, J. B. (1986). An introduction to stochastic partial differential equations. In *École D’été de Probabilités de Saint-Flour, XIV—1984* (P. L. Hennequin, ed.). *Lecture Notes in Math.* **1180** 265–439. Springer, Berlin. [MR0876085](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/BFb0074920>
- [103] WILLIAMS, N. (2008). On dynamic principal–agent problems in continuous time. Technical Report, Univ. Wisconsin, Madison.

OPTIMAL SUBGRAPHS IN GEOMETRIC SCALE-FREE RANDOM GRAPHS

BY RICCARDO MICHELAN^a, CLARA STEGEHUIS^b AND MATTHIAS WALTER^c

Faculty of Electrical Engineering, Mathematics and Computer Science, University of Twente, ^ariccardo.michielan@gssi.it,
^bc.steghuis@utwente.nl, ^cm.walter@utwente.nl

Geometric scale-free random graphs are popular models for networks that exhibit heavy-tailed degree distributions, small-worldness and high clustering. In these models, vertices have weights that cause the heavy-tailed degrees and are embedded in a metric space so that close-by groups of vertices tend to cluster. The interplay between the vertex weights and positions heavily affects the local structure of the random graph, in particular the occurrence of subgraph patterns, but the dependencies in these structures and weights make them difficult to analyze. In this paper we investigate subgraph counts using a *divide et impera* strategy: first counting the number of subgraphs in specific classes of vertices; then computing which class yields maximum contribution. Interestingly, the scaling behavior of induced and general subgraphs in such geometric heavy-tailed random graphs is closely related to the solution of a mixed-integer linear program which also shows that subgraphs appear predominantly on vertices with some prescribed degrees and inter-distances. Finally, we derive precise asymptotics for trees and Hamiltonian subgraphs.

REFERENCES

- [1] ALON, U. (2007). Network motifs: Theory and experimental approaches. *Nat. Rev. Genet.* **8** 450–461.
- [2] BLÄSIUS, T., FRIEDRICH, T. and KROHMER, A. (2018). Cliques in hyperbolic random graphs. *Algorithmica* **80** 2324–2344. [MR3800263 https://doi.org/10.1007/s00453-017-0323-3](https://doi.org/10.1007/s00453-017-0323-3)
- [3] BLÄSIUS, T., KATZMANN, M. and STEGEHUIS, C. (2023). Maximal Cliques in Scale-Free Random Graphs. <https://doi.org/10.48550/ARXIV.2309.02990>
- [4] BOLUSANI, S., BESANÇON, M., BESTUZHEVA, K., CHMIELA, A., DIONÍSIO, J., DONKIEWICZ, T., VAN DOORNALEN, J., EIFLER, L., GHANNAM, M. et al. (2024). The SCIP Optimization Suite 9.0. Preprint. Available at [arXiv:2402.17702](https://arxiv.org/abs/2402.17702).
- [5] BRINGMANN, K., KEUSCH, R. and LENGELER, J. (2019). Geometric inhomogeneous random graphs. *Theoret. Comput. Sci.* **760** 35–54. [MR3913223 https://doi.org/10.1016/j.tcs.2018.08.014](https://doi.org/10.1016/j.tcs.2018.08.014)
- [6] CONNOR, E. F. and SIMBERLOFF, D. (1979). The assembly of species communities: Chance or competition? *Ecology* **60** 1132–1140.
- [7] DEPREZ, P. and WÜTHRICH, M. V. (2019). Scale-free percolation in continuum space. *Commun. Math. Stat.* **7** 269–308. [MR3986777 https://doi.org/10.1007/s40304-018-0142-0](https://doi.org/10.1007/s40304-018-0142-0)
- [8] OH, E. and OH, S. (2023). Algorithms for computing maximum cliques in hyperbolic random graphs. In *31st Annual European Symposium on Algorithms (ESA 2023)* (Gørtz, I. L., Farach-Colton, M., Puglisi, S. J. and Herman, G., eds.). *Leibniz International Proceedings in Informatics (LIPIcs)* **274** 85:1–85:15. Schloss Dagstuhl – Leibniz-Zentrum für Informatik, Dagstuhl, Germany. <https://doi.org/10.4230/LIPIcs.ESA.2023.85>
- [9] GRACAR, P., HEYDENREICH, M., MÖNCH, C. and MÖRTERS, P. (2022). Recurrence versus transience for weight-dependent random connection models. *Electron. J. Probab.* **27** Paper No. 60, 31. [MR4417198 https://doi.org/10.1214/22-ejp748](https://doi.org/10.1214/22-ejp748)
- [10] HOLLAND, P. W. and LEINHARDT, S. (1976). Local structure in social networks. *Sociol. Method.* **7** 1–45.
- [11] HOLLAND, P. W. and LEINHARDT, S. (1977). A method for detecting structure in sociometric data. In *Social Networks* (S. Leinhardt, ed.) 411–432. Academic Press, San Diego. <https://doi.org/10.1016/B978-0-12-442450-0.50028-6>

MSC2020 subject classifications. Primary 05C60, 05C82; secondary 90C11, 05C80.

Key words and phrases. Subgraph count, network motifs, scale-free graphs, network geometry, mixed-integer linear programming.

- [12] JACOB, E. and MÖRTERS, P. (2015). Spatial preferential attachment networks: Power laws and clustering coefficients. *Ann. Appl. Probab.* **25** 632–662. [MR3313751](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/14-AAP1006>
- [13] JIANG, S., FIORE, G. A., YANG, Y., FERREIRA, J. JR, FRAZZOLI, E. and GONZÁLEZ, M. C. (2013). A review of urban computing for mobile phone traces: Current methods, challenges and opportunities. In *Proceedings of the 2nd ACM SIGKDD International Workshop on Urban Computing* 1–9.
- [14] JORRITSMA, J., KOMJÁTHY, J. and MITSCHKE, D. (2025). Cluster-size decay in supercritical kernel-based spatial random graphs. *Ann. Probab.* **53** 1537–1597. [MR4930534](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/24-aop1742>
- [15] KASHTAN, N., ITZKOVITZ, S., MILO, R. and ALON, U. (2004). Efficient sampling algorithm for estimating subgraph concentrations and detecting network motifs. *Bioinformatics* **20** 1746–1758.
- [16] ITZKOVITZ, S., MILO, R., KASHTAN, N., ZIV, G. and ALON, U. (2003). Subgraphs in random networks.. *Phys. Rev. E* **68** 026127.
- [17] KRIOUKOV, D., PAPADOPOULOS, F., KITSACK, M., VAHDAT, A. and BOGUÑA, M. (2010). Hyperbolic geometry of complex networks. *Phys. Rev. E* **82** 036106, 18. [MR2787998](#) <https://doi.org/10.1103/PhysRevE.82.036106>
- [18] MA’AYAN, A., JENKINS, S. L., NEVES, S., HASSELDINE, A., GRACE, E., DUBIN-THALER, B., EUNG-DAMRONG, N. J., WENG, G., RAM, P. T. et al. (2005). Formation of regulatory patterns during signal propagation in a mammalian cellular network. *Science* **309** 1078–1083.
- [19] MAHER, S., MILTENBERGER, M., PEDROSO, J. P., REHFELDT, D., SCHWARZ, R. and SERRANO, F. (2016). PySCIOpt: Mathematical programming in python with the SCIP optimization suite. In *Mathematical Software – ICMS 2016* 301–307. Springer, Berlin. https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-319-42432-3_37
- [20] MICHIELAN, R. and STEGEHUIS, C. (2022). Cliques in geometric inhomogeneous random graphs. *J. Complex Netw.* **10** Paper No. cnac002, 24. [MR4379079](#) <https://doi.org/10.1093/comnet/cnac002>
- [21] MILO, R., SHEN-ORR, S., ITZKOVITZ, S., KASHTAN, N., CHKLOVSKII, D. and ALON, U. (2002). Network motifs: Simple building blocks of complex networks. *Science* **298** 824–827.
- [22] MOLLOY, M. and REED, B. (1995). A critical point for random graphs with a given degree sequence. *Random Structures Algorithms* **6** 161–179. [MR1370952](#) <https://doi.org/10.1002/rsa.3240060204>
- [23] NOWICKI, K. and WIEMAN, J. C. (1988). Subgraph counts in random graphs using incomplete U -statistics methods. *Discrete Math.* **72** 299–310. [MR0975550](#) [https://doi.org/10.1016/0012-365X\(88\)90220-8](https://doi.org/10.1016/0012-365X(88)90220-8)
- [24] PÓSA, L. (1976). Hamiltonian circuits in random graphs. *Discrete Math.* **14** 359–364. [MR0389666](#) [https://doi.org/10.1016/0012-365X\(76\)90068-6](https://doi.org/10.1016/0012-365X(76)90068-6)
- [25] PTACEK, J., DEVGAN, G., MICHAUD, G., ZHU, H., ZHU, X., FASOLO, J., GUO, H., JONA, G., BREITKREUTZ, A. et al. (2005). Global analysis of protein phosphorylation in yeast. *Nature* **438** 679–684.
- [26] RIBEIRO, P., PAREDES, P., SILVA, M. E. P., APARICIO, D. and SILVA, F. (2021). A survey on subgraph counting: Concepts, algorithms, and applications to network motifs and graphlets. *ACM Comput. Surv.* **54**. <https://doi.org/10.1145/3433652>
- [27] RUCIŃSKI, A. (1985). Subgraphs of random graphs: A general approach. In *Random Graphs ’83 (Poznań, 1983)*, *North-Holland Math. Stud.* **118** 221–229. North-Holland, Amsterdam. [MR0860597](#)
- [28] SARACCO, F., DI CLEMENTE, R., GABRIELLI, A. and SQUARTINI, T. (2015). Randomizing bipartite networks: The case of the world trade web. *Sci. Rep.* **5** 10595.
- [29] SARACCO, F., DI CLEMENTE, R., GABRIELLI, A. and SQUARTINI, T. (2016). Detecting early signs of the 2007–2008 crisis in the world trade. *Sci. Rep.* **6** 30286.
- [30] SCHREIBER, F. and SCHWÖBBERMAYER, H. (2005). Frequency concepts and pattern detection for the analysis of motifs in networks. In *Transactions on Computational Systems Biology. III. Lecture Notes in Computer Science* **3737** 89–104. Springer, Berlin. [MR2296482](#) https://doi.org/10.1007/11599128_7
- [31] SERRANO, M. A., KRIOUKOV, D. and BOGUÑA, M. (2008). Self-similarity of complex networks and hidden metric spaces. *Phys. Rev. Lett.* **100** 078701. <https://doi.org/10.1103/PhysRevLett.100.078701>
- [32] SHEN-ORR, S. S., MILO, R., MANGAN, S. and ALON, U. (2002). Network motifs in the transcriptional regulation network of *Escherichia coli*. *Nat. Genet.* **31** 64–68.
- [33] SÖNMEZ, E. and STEGEHUIS, C. (2024). On the distances within cliques in a soft random geometric graph. *J. Stat. Phys.* **191** Paper No. 38, 19. [MR4714891](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s10955-024-03254-3>
- [34] STEGEHUIS, C., HOFSTAD, R. V. D. and VAN LEEUWAARDEN, J. S. (2019). Variational principle for scale-free network motifs. *Sci. Rep.* **9** 6762.
- [35] VAN DER HOFSTAD, R. (2016). *Random Graphs and Complex Networks* 43. Cambridge Univ. Press, Cambridge.
- [36] VAN DER HOFSTAD, R., VAN DER HOORN, P. and MAITRA, N. (2023). Local limits of spatial inhomogeneous random graphs. *Adv. Appl. Probab.* **55** 793–840. [MR4624029](#) <https://doi.org/10.1017/apr.2022.61>
- [37] VAN DER HOFSTAD, R., VAN LEEUWAARDEN, J. S. H. and STEGEHUIS, C. (2021). Optimal subgraph structures in scale-free configuration models. *Ann. Appl. Probab.* **31** 501–537. [MR4254487](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/20-aap1580>

ERROR ESTIMATES BETWEEN SGD WITH MOMENTUM AND UNDERDAMPED LANGEVIN DIFFUSION

BY ARNAUD GUILLIN^{1,a}, YU WANG^{2,b}, LIHU XU^{3,c} AND HAORAN YANG^{4,5,d}

¹Laboratoire de Mathématiques Blaise Pascal, CNRS-UMR 6620, Université Clermont-Auvergne, ^aarnaud.guillin@uca.fr

²School of Mathematics, Yunnan Normal University, ^b260004@ynnu.edu.cn

³Department of Statistics and Probability, Michigan State University, ^cxulihu@msu.edu

⁴School of Mathematical Sciences, Peking University, ^dhryang0420@gmail.com

⁵Beijing International Center for Mathematical Research (BICMR), Peking University

Stochastic gradient descent with momentum is a popular variant of stochastic gradient descent, which has recently been reported to have a close relationship with the underdamped Langevin diffusion. In this paper, we establish time-uniform error bounds between them in the 1-Wasserstein and total variation distances. Leveraging Malliavin analysis and the exponential ergodicity of the underdamped Langevin diffusion, we characterize the long-time behavior of this algorithm, even for nonconvex objective functions.

REFERENCES

- [1] AKYILDIZ, Ö. D. and SABANIS, S. (2024). Nonasymptotic analysis of stochastic gradient Hamiltonian Monte Carlo under local conditions for nonconvex optimization. *J. Mach. Learn. Res.* **25** Paper No. [113], 34. [MR4749765](#)
- [2] ALBRITTON, D., ARMSTRONG, S., MOURRAT, J.-C. and NOVACK, M. (2024). Variational methods for the kinetic Fokker-Planck equation. *Anal. PDE* **17** 1953–2010. [MR4776290](#) <https://doi.org/10.2140/apde.2024.17.1953>
- [3] APERS, S., GRIBLING, S. and SZILÁGYI, D. (2024). Hamiltonian Monte Carlo for efficient Gaussian sampling: Long and random steps. *J. Mach. Learn. Res.* **25** Paper No. [348], 30. [MR4829192](#)
- [4] BOLLEY, F., GUILLIN, A. and MALRIEU, F. (2010). Trend to equilibrium and particle approximation for a weakly selfconsistent Vlasov-Fokker-Planck equation. *Math. Model. Numer. Anal.* **44** 867–884. [MR2731396](#) <https://doi.org/10.1051/m2an/2010045>
- [5] BOTEV, A., LEVER, G. and BARBER, D. (2017). Nesterov’s accelerated gradient and momentum as approximations to regularised update descent. In *2017 International Joint Conference on Neural Networks (IJCNN)* 1899–1903. <https://doi.org/10.1109/IJCNN.2017.7966082>
- [6] CAO, Y., LU, J. and WANG, L. (2023). On explicit L^2 -convergence rate estimate for underdamped Langevin dynamics. *Arch. Ration. Mech. Anal.* **247** Paper No. 90, 34. [MR4632836](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00205-023-01922-4>
- [7] CHADA, N. K., LEIMKUHLER, B., PAULIN, D. and WHALLEY, P. A. (2024). Unbiased kinetic Langevin Monte Carlo with inexact gradients. <https://arxiv.org/abs/2311.05025>.
- [8] CHAU, H. N. and RÁSONYI, M. (2022). Stochastic gradient Hamiltonian Monte Carlo for non-convex learning. *Stoch. Process. Appl.* **149** 341–368. [MR4414851](#) <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.spa.2022.04.001>
- [9] CHEE, J. and LI, P. (2020). Understanding and detecting convergence for stochastic gradient descent with momentum. In *2020 IEEE International Conference on Big Data (Big Data)* 133–140. <https://doi.org/10.1109/BigData50022.2020.9378129>
- [10] CHEN, C., DING, N. and CARIN, L. (2016). On the convergence of stochastic gradient MCMC algorithms with high-order integrators. <https://arxiv.org/abs/1610.06665>.
- [11] CHEN, P., SHAO, Q.-M. and XU, L. (2023). A probability approximation framework: Markov process approach. *Ann. Appl. Probab.* **33** 1419–1459. [MR4564436](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/22-aap1853>
- [12] CHEN, X., LEE, J. D., TONG, X. T. and ZHANG, Y. (2020). Statistical inference for model parameters in stochastic gradient descent. *Ann. Statist.* **48** 251–273. [MR4065161](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/18-AOS1801>

MSC2020 subject classifications. Primary 60H10, 60H07; secondary 60G52.

Key words and phrases. Stochastic gradient descent with momentum (SGDm), underdamped Langevin diffusion, 1-Wasserstein distance, total variation distance, Variant Time Step, Malliavin calculus.

- [13] CHENG, X., CHATTERJI, N. S., ABBASI-YADKORI, Y., BARTLETT, P. L. and JORDAN, M. I. (2020). Sharp convergence rates for Langevin dynamics in the nonconvex setting. <https://arxiv.org/abs/1805.01648>.
- [14] CHENG, X., CHATTERJI, N. S., BARTLETT, P. L. and JORDAN, M. I. (2018). Underdamped Langevin MCMC: a non-asymptotic analysis. <https://arxiv.org/abs/1707.03663>.
- [15] CHIANG, T.-S., HWANG, C.-R. and SHEU, S. J. (1987). Diffusion for global optimization in $\mathbf{R}^n$. *SIAM J. Control Optim.* **25** 737–753. [MR0885196 https://doi.org/10.1137/0325042](https://doi.org/10.1137/0325042)
- [16] DONG, Z. and PENG, X. (2014). Malliavin matrix of degenerate SDE and gradient estimate. *Electron. J. Probab.* **19** no. 73, 26. [MR3256873 https://doi.org/10.1214/EJP.v19-3120](https://doi.org/10.1214/EJP.v19-3120)
- [17] DURMUS, A., ENFROY, A., MOULINES, É. and STOLTZ, G. (2025). Uniform minorization condition and convergence bounds for discretizations of kinetic Langevin dynamics. *Ann. Inst. Henri Poincaré Probab. Stat.* **61** 629–664. [MR4863056 https://doi.org/10.1214/23-aihp1442](https://doi.org/10.1214/23-aihp1442)
- [18] EBERLE, A. (2011). Reflection coupling and Wasserstein contractivity without convexity. *C. R. Math. Acad. Sci. Paris* **349** 1101–1104. [MR2843007 https://doi.org/10.1016/j.crma.2011.09.003](https://doi.org/10.1016/j.crma.2011.09.003)
- [19] EBERLE, A. (2016). Reflection couplings and contraction rates for diffusions. *Probab. Theory Related Fields* **166** 851–886. [MR3568041 https://doi.org/10.1007/s00440-015-0673-1](https://doi.org/10.1007/s00440-015-0673-1)
- [20] EBERLE, A., GUILLIN, A. and ZIMMER, R. (2019). Couplings and quantitative contraction rates for Langevin dynamics. *Ann. Probab.* **47** 1982–2010. [MR3980913 https://doi.org/10.1214/18-AOP1299](https://doi.org/10.1214/18-AOP1299)
- [21] FENG, Y., GAO, T., LI, L., LIU, J.-G. and LU, Y. (2020). Uniform-in-time weak error analysis for stochastic gradient descent algorithms via diffusion approximation. *Commun. Math. Sci.* **18** 163–188. [MR4084147 https://doi.org/10.4310/CMS.2020.v18.n1.a7](https://doi.org/10.4310/CMS.2020.v18.n1.a7)
- [22] FONTAINE, X., BORTOLI, V. D. and DURMUS, A. (2021). Convergence rates and approximation results for SGD and its continuous-time counterpart. <https://arxiv.org/abs/2004.04193>.
- [23] GAO, X., GÜRBÜZBALABAN, M. and ZHU, L. (2022). Global convergence of stochastic gradient Hamiltonian Monte Carlo for nonconvex stochastic optimization: Nonasymptotic performance bounds and momentum-based acceleration. *Oper. Res.* **70** 2931–2947. [MR4531091 https://doi.org/10.1287/opre.2021.2162](https://doi.org/10.1287/opre.2021.2162)
- [24] GELFAND, S. B. and MITTER, S. K. (1991). Recursive stochastic algorithms for global optimization in $\mathbf{R}^d$. *SIAM J. Control Optim.* **29** 999–1018. [MR1110084 https://doi.org/10.1137/0329055](https://doi.org/10.1137/0329055)
- [25] GUILLIN, A. and MONMARCHÉ, P. (2016). Optimal linear drift for the speed of convergence of an hypoelliptic diffusion. *Electron. Commun. Probab.* **21** Paper No. 74, 14. [MR3568348 https://doi.org/10.1214/16-ECP25](https://doi.org/10.1214/16-ECP25)
- [26] KIM, D. and FESSLER, J. A. (2016). Optimized first-order methods for smooth convex minimization. *Math. Program.* **159** 81–107. [MR3535919 https://doi.org/10.1007/s10107-015-0949-3](https://doi.org/10.1007/s10107-015-0949-3)
- [27] KONEČNÝ, J., LIU, J., RICHÁRIK, P. and TAKÁČ, M. (2016). Mini-batch semi-stochastic gradient descent in the proximal setting. *IEEE J. Sel. Top. Signal Process.* **10** 242–255. <https://doi.org/10.1109/JSTSP.2015.2505682>
- [28] KRAMERS, H. A. (1940). Brownian motion in a field of force and the diffusion model of chemical reactions. *Physica* **7** 284–304. [MR0002962](https://doi.org/10.1016/0002962)
- [29] LI, M., ZHANG, T., CHEN, Y. and SMOLA, A. J. (2014). Efficient mini-batch training for stochastic optimization. In *Proceedings of the 20th ACM SIGKDD International Conference on Knowledge Discovery and Data Mining. KDD '14* 661–670. Association for Computing Machinery, New York, NY, USA. <https://doi.org/10.1145/2623330.2623612>
- [30] LI, Q., TAI, C. and E, W. (2017). Stochastic modified equations and adaptive stochastic gradient algorithms. <https://arxiv.org/abs/1511.06251>.
- [31] LI, Q., TAI, C. and E, W. (2019). Stochastic modified equations and dynamics of stochastic gradient algorithms I: Mathematical foundations. *J. Mach. Learn. Res.* **20** Paper No. 40, 47. [MR3948080](https://doi.org/10.1137/19M1040808)
- [32] LIANG, L., NEUFELD, A. and ZHANG, Y. (2025). Non-asymptotic convergence analysis of the stochastic gradient Hamiltonian Monte Carlo algorithm with discontinuous stochastic gradient with applications to training of ReLU neural networks. <https://arxiv.org/abs/2409.17107>.
- [33] LOIZOU, N. and RICHÁRIK, P. (2020). Momentum and stochastic momentum for stochastic gradient, Newton, proximal point and subspace descent methods. *Comput. Optim. Appl.* **77** 653–710. [MR4174637 https://doi.org/10.1007/s10589-020-00220-z](https://doi.org/10.1007/s10589-020-00220-z)
- [34] MEYN, S. P. and TWEEDIE, R. L. (1993). Stability of Markovian processes. III. Foster-Lyapunov criteria for continuous-time processes. *Adv. Appl. Probab.* **25** 518–548. [MR1234295 https://doi.org/10.2307/1427522](https://doi.org/10.2307/1427522)
- [35] MONMARCHÉ, P. (2021). High-dimensional MCMC with a standard splitting scheme for the underdamped Langevin diffusion. *Electron. J. Stat.* **15** 4117–4166. [MR4309974 https://doi.org/10.1214/21-ejs1888](https://doi.org/10.1214/21-ejs1888)
- [36] MUEHLEBACH, M. and JORDAN, M. I. (2019). A dynamical systems perspective on Nesterov acceleration. <https://arxiv.org/abs/1905.07436>.

- [37] NEAL, R. M. (2011). MCMC using Hamiltonian dynamics. In *Handbook of Markov Chain Monte Carlo*. Chapman & Hall/CRC Handb. Mod. Stat. Methods 113–162. CRC Press, Boca Raton, FL. [MR2858447](#)
- [38] NORRIS, J. (1986). Simplified Malliavin calculus. In *Séminaire de Probabilités, XX*, 1984/85. *Lecture Notes in Math.* **1204** 101–130. Springer, Berlin. [MR0942019](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/BFb0075716>
- [39] NUALART, D. (2006). *The Malliavin Calculus and Related Topics*, 2nd ed. *Probability and Its Applications (New York)*. Springer, Berlin. [MR2200233](#)
- [40] PAGÈS, G. and PANLOUP, F. (2023). Unadjusted Langevin algorithm with multiplicative noise: Total variation and Wasserstein bounds. *Ann. Appl. Probab.* **33** 726–779. [MR4551562](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/22-aap1828>
- [41] PAVLIOTIS, G. A. (2014). *Stochastic Processes and Applications: Diffusion Processes, the Fokker-Planck and Langevin Equations*. *Texts in Applied Mathematics* **60**. Springer, New York. [MR3288096](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/978-1-4939-1323-7>
- [42] RAGINSKY, M., RAKHLIN, A. and TELGARSKY, M. (2017). Non-convex learning via stochastic gradient Langevin dynamics: a nonasymptotic analysis. <https://arxiv.org/abs/1702.03849>.
- [43] SCHUH, K. (2024). Global contractivity for Langevin dynamics with distribution-dependent forces and uniform in time propagation of chaos. *Ann. Inst. Henri Poincaré Probab. Stat.* **60** 753–789. [MR4757507](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/22-aihp1337>
- [44] SCHUH, K. and WHALLEY, P. A. (2024). Convergence of kinetic Langevin samplers for non-convex potentials. <https://arxiv.org/abs/2405.09992>.
- [45] SKEEL, R. D. (1999). Integration schemes for molecular dynamics and related applications. In *The Graduate Student's Guide to Numerical Analysis '98 (Leicester)*. *Springer Ser. Comput. Math.* **26** 119–176. Springer, Berlin. [MR1715033](#) https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-662-03972-4_4
- [46] VILASI, G. (2001). *Hamiltonian Dynamics*. World Scientific Co., Inc., River Edge, NJ. [MR1829014](#) <https://doi.org/10.1142/9789812386311>
- [47] VILLANI, C. (2003). *Topics in Optimal Transportation*. *Graduate Studies in Mathematics* **58**. Amer. Math. Soc., Providence, RI. [MR1964483](#) <https://doi.org/10.1090/gsm/058>
- [48] VISHNOI, N. K. (2021). An introduction to Hamiltonian Monte Carlo method for sampling. <https://arxiv.org/abs/2108.12107>.
- [49] WU, L. (2001). Large and moderate deviations and exponential convergence for stochastic damping Hamiltonian systems. *Stoch. Process. Appl.* **91** 205–238. [MR1807683](#) [https://doi.org/10.1016/S0304-4149\(00\)00061-2](https://doi.org/10.1016/S0304-4149(00)00061-2)
- [50] ZHANG, M., CHEWI, S., LI, M. B., BALASUBRAMANIAN, K. and ERDOGDU, M. A. (2023). Improved discretization analysis for underdamped Langevin Monte Carlo. <https://arxiv.org/abs/2302.08049>.
- [51] ZHANG, X. (2010). Stochastic flows and Bismut formulas for stochastic Hamiltonian systems. *Stoch. Process. Appl.* **120** 1929–1949. [MR2673982](#) <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.spa.2010.05.015>

REARRANGED STOCHASTIC HEAT EQUATION: ERGODICITY AND RELATED GRADIENT FLOW ON $\mathcal{P}(\mathbb{R})$

BY FRANÇOIS DELARUE^a AND WILLIAM R. P. HAMMERSLEY^b

Université Côte d'Azur, CNRS, Laboratoire J.A. Dieudonné, ^afrancois.delarue@univ-cotedazur.fr,
^bwilliam.hammersley@univ-cotedazur.fr

This article provides a case study for a recently introduced diffusion in the space of probability measures over the reals, namely rearranged stochastic heat, which solves a stochastic partial differential equation valued in the set of symmetrised quantile functions over the unit circle. This contribution studies probability measure-valued flows perturbed by this noise with a special focus on gradient flows. This is done by introducing a drift to the rearranged stochastic heat equation by means of a vector field from the set of random variables over the unit circle into itself. When the flow is a gradient flow, the vector field may coincide with the Wasserstein derivative of a mean-field potential function. The resulting equation reads as a sort of McKean–Vlasov stochastic differential equation with an infinite-dimensional common noise. This article provides conditions on the drift under which solutions exist uniquely for any time horizon and converge exponentially fast towards a unique equilibrium. When the drift derives from a potential, some metastability properties are obtained as the intensity of the noise is tuned to zero: it is shown that under a particular scaling regime, the gradient flow lingers near local minimisers for expected times of the same order as in the finite-dimensional setting.

REFERENCES

- [1] AHMED, N. U. and DING, X. (1993). On invariant measures of nonlinear Markov processes. *J. Appl. Math. Stoch. Anal.* **6** 385–406. [MR1255258](#) <https://doi.org/10.1155/S1048953393000310>
- [2] ALFONSI, A. and JOURDAIN, B. (2020). Squared quadratic Wasserstein distance: Optimal couplings and Lions differentiability. *ESAIM Probab. Stat.* **24** 703–717. [MR4174419](#) <https://doi.org/10.1051/ps/2020013>
- [3] AMBROSIO, L., GIGLI, N. and SAVARÉ, G. (2005). *Gradient Flows in Metric Spaces and in the Space of Probability Measures. Lectures in Mathematics ETH Zürich*. Birkhäuser, Basel. [MR2129498](#)
- [4] ANGELI, L., BARRÉ, J., KOŁODZIEJCZYK, M. and OTTOBRE, M. (2023). Well-posedness and stationary solutions of McKean–Vlasov (S)PDEs. *J. Math. Anal. Appl.* **526** Paper No. 127301, 49. [MR4579326](#) <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jmaa.2023.127301>
- [5] BAERNSTEIN, A. II (2019). *Symmetrization in Analysis. New Mathematical Monographs* **36**. Cambridge Univ. Press, Cambridge. With David Drasin and Richard S. Laugesen. With a foreword by Walter Hayman. [MR3929712](#) <https://doi.org/10.1017/9781139020244>
- [6] BAO, J., SCHEUTZOW, M. and YUAN, C. (2022). Existence of invariant probability measures for functional McKean–Vlasov SDEs. *Electron. J. Probab.* **27** Paper No. 43, 14. [MR4404942](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/22-ejp773>
- [7] BENACHOUR, S., ROYNETTE, B., TALAY, D. and VALLOIS, P. (1998). Nonlinear self-stabilizing processes. I. Existence, invariant probability, propagation of chaos. *Stoch. Process. Appl.* **75** 173–201. [MR1632193](#) [https://doi.org/10.1016/S0304-4149\(98\)00018-0](https://doi.org/10.1016/S0304-4149(98)00018-0)
- [8] BOGACHEV, V. I., RÖCKNER, M. and SHAPOSHNIKOV, S. V. (2019). On convergence to stationary distributions for solutions of nonlinear Fokker–Planck–Kolmogorov equations. *J. Math. Sci. (N. Y.)* **242** 69–84. [MR3999207](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s10958-019-04467-8>

MSC2020 subject classifications. 60H15, 60G57, 37L40.

Key words and phrases. Measure-valued diffusions, Wasserstein diffusions, reflected SPDE, invariant measure, exponential convergence, metastability.

- [9] BOGACHEV, V. I., RÖCKNER, M. and SHAPOSHNIKOV, S. V. (2019). Convergence in variation of solutions of nonlinear Fokker–Planck–Kolmogorov equations to stationary measures. *J. Funct. Anal.* **276** 3681–3713. [MR3957996 https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jfa.2019.03.014](https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jfa.2019.03.014)
- [10] BOSSY, M. and TALAY, D. (1996). Convergence rate for the approximation of the limit law of weakly interacting particles: Application to the Burgers equation. *Ann. Appl. Probab.* **6** 818–861. [MR1410117 https://doi.org/10.1214/aoap/1034968229](https://doi.org/10.1214/aoap/1034968229)
- [11] BOUCHET, F. and REYGNER, J. (2016). Generalisation of the Eyring–Kramers transition rate formula to irreversible diffusion processes. *Ann. Henri Poincaré* **17** 3499–3532. [MR3568024 https://doi.org/10.1007/s00023-016-0507-4](https://doi.org/10.1007/s00023-016-0507-4)
- [12] BRÉHIER, C.-E. (2014). Approximation of the invariant measure with an Euler scheme for stochastic PDEs driven by space-time white noise. *Potential Anal.* **40** 1–40. [MR3146507 https://doi.org/10.1007/s11118-013-9338-9](https://doi.org/10.1007/s11118-013-9338-9)
- [13] BRENIER, Y. (2009). L^2 formulation of multidimensional scalar conservation laws. *Arch. Ration. Mech. Anal.* **193** 1–19. [MR2506069 https://doi.org/10.1007/s00205-009-0214-0](https://doi.org/10.1007/s00205-009-0214-0)
- [14] BUTKOVSKY, O. A. (2014). On ergodic properties of nonlinear Markov chains and stochastic McKean–Vlasov equations. *Theory Probab. Appl.* **58** 661–674. [MR3403022 https://doi.org/10.1137/S0040585X97986825](https://doi.org/10.1137/S0040585X97986825)
- [15] CARDALIAGUET, P., DELARUE, F., LASRY, J.-M. and LIONS, P.-L. (2019). *The Master Equation and the Convergence Problem in Mean Field Games*. *Annals of Mathematics Studies* **201**. Princeton Univ. Press, Princeton, NJ. [MR3967062 https://doi.org/10.2307/j.ctvckq7qf](https://doi.org/10.2307/j.ctvckq7qf)
- [16] CARMONA, R. and DELARUE, F. (2018). *Probabilistic Theory of Mean Field Games with Applications. I: Mean Field FBSDEs, Control, and Games*. *Probability Theory and Stochastic Modelling* **83**. Springer, Cham. [MR3752669 https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-319-70669-0](https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-319-70669-0)
- [17] CARMONA, R. and DELARUE, F. (2018). *Probabilistic Theory of Mean Field Games with Applications. II: Mean Field Games with Common Noise and Master Equations*. *Probability Theory and Stochastic Modelling* **84**. Springer, Cham. [MR3753660 https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-319-70669-0](https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-319-70669-0)
- [18] CARMONA, R., DELARUE, F. and LACKER, D. (2016). Mean field games with common noise. *Ann. Probab.* **44** 3740–3803. [MR3572323 https://doi.org/10.1214/15-AOP1060](https://doi.org/10.1214/15-AOP1060)
- [19] CARRILLO, J. A., MCCANN, R. J. and VILLANI, C. (2003). Kinetic equilibration rates for granular media and related equations: Entropy dissipation and mass transportation estimates. *Rev. Mat. Iberoam.* **19** 971–1018. [MR2053570 https://doi.org/10.4171/RMI/376](https://doi.org/10.4171/RMI/376)
- [20] CATTIAUX, P., GUILLIN, A. and MALRIEU, F. (2008). Probabilistic approach for granular media equations in the non-uniformly convex case. *Probab. Theory Related Fields* **140** 19–40. [MR2357669 https://doi.org/10.1007/s00440-007-0056-3](https://doi.org/10.1007/s00440-007-0056-3)
- [21] CHIZAT, L. (2022). Mean-field Langevin dynamics: Exponential convergence and annealing. *Trans. Mach. Learn. Res.* **2022**.
- [22] CHIZAT, L. and BACH, F. R. (2018). On the global convergence of gradient descent for over-parameterized models using optimal transport. In *Advances in Neural Information Processing Systems 31: Annual Conference on Neural Information Processing Systems 2018, NeurIPS 2018, December 3–8, 2018, Montréal, Canada* (S. Bengio, H. M. Wallach, H. Larochelle, K. Grauman, N. Cesa-Bianchi and R. Garnett, eds.) 3040–3050.
- [23] CLAISSE, J., CONFORTI, G., REN, Z. and WANG, S. (2026). Mean field optimization problem regularized by Fisher information. *Ann. Appl. Probab.* **36** 1002–1047. [MR5052771 https://doi.org/10.1214/25-AAP2225](https://doi.org/10.1214/25-AAP2225)
- [24] COGHI, M., DEUSCHEL, J.-D., FRIZ, P. K. and MAURELLI, M. (2020). Pathwise McKean–Vlasov theory with additive noise. *Ann. Appl. Probab.* **30** 2355–2392. [MR4149531 https://doi.org/10.1214/20-AAP1560](https://doi.org/10.1214/20-AAP1560)
- [25] COGHI, M. and NILSSEN, T. (2021). Rough nonlocal diffusions. *Stoch. Process. Appl.* **141** 1–56. [MR4293767 https://doi.org/10.1016/j.spa.2021.07.002](https://doi.org/10.1016/j.spa.2021.07.002)
- [26] DA PRATO, G. and ZABCZYK, J. (2014). *Stochastic Equations in Infinite Dimensions*, 2nd ed. *Encyclopedia of Mathematics and Its Applications* **152**. Cambridge Univ. Press, Cambridge. [MR3236753 https://doi.org/10.1017/CBO9781107295513](https://doi.org/10.1017/CBO9781107295513)
- [27] DAWSON, D. and VAILLANCOURT, J. (1995). Stochastic McKean–Vlasov equations. *NoDEA Nonlinear Differential Equations Appl.* **2** 199–229. [MR1328577 https://doi.org/10.1007/BF01295311](https://doi.org/10.1007/BF01295311)
- [28] DAWSON, D. A. (1983). Critical dynamics and fluctuations for a mean-field model of cooperative behavior. *J. Stat. Phys.* **31** 29–85. [MR0711469 https://doi.org/10.1007/BF01010922](https://doi.org/10.1007/BF01010922)
- [29] DEBUSSCHE, A., HU, Y. and TESSITORE, G. (2011). Ergodic BSDEs under weak dissipative assumptions. *Stoch. Process. Appl.* **121** 407–426. [MR2763089 https://doi.org/10.1016/j.spa.2010.11.009](https://doi.org/10.1016/j.spa.2010.11.009)
- [30] DELARUE, F. and HAMMERSLEY, W. R. P. (2025). Rearranged stochastic heat equation. *Probab. Theory Related Fields* **191** 41–102. [MR4869253 https://doi.org/10.1007/s00440-024-01335-8](https://doi.org/10.1007/s00440-024-01335-8)

- [31] DELARUE, F., TANRÉ, E. and MAILLET, R. (2024). Ergodicity of some stochastic Fokker–Planck equations with additive common noise. *arXiv*.
- [32] DELLO SCHIAVO, L. (2022). The Dirichlet–Ferguson diffusion on the space of probability measures over a closed Riemannian manifold. *Ann. Probab.* **50** 591–648. [MR4399159](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/21-aop1541>
- [33] DESAI, R. C. and ZWANZIG, R. (1978). Statistical mechanics of a nonlinear stochastic model. *J. Stat. Phys.* **19** 1–24. [MR0523694](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/BF01020331>
- [34] DÖRING, M. and STANNAT, W. (2009). The logarithmic Sobolev inequality for the Wasserstein diffusion. *Probab. Theory Related Fields* **145** 189–209. [MR2520126](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00440-008-0166-6>
- [35] DUONG, M. H. and TUGAUT, J. (2016). Stationary solutions of the Vlasov–Fokker–Planck equation: Existence, characterization and phase-transition. *Appl. Math. Lett.* **52** 38–45. [MR3416384](#) <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.aml.2015.08.003>
- [36] EBERLE, A., GUILLIN, A. and ZIMMER, R. (2019). Quantitative Harris-type theorems for diffusions and McKean–Vlasov processes. *Trans. Amer. Math. Soc.* **371** 7135–7173. [MR3939573](#) <https://doi.org/10.1090/tran/7576>
- [37] FREIDLIN, M. I. and WENTZELL, A. D. (1984). *Random Perturbations of Dynamical Systems. Grundlehren der Mathematischen Wissenschaften [Fundamental Principles of Mathematical Sciences]* **260**. Springer, New York. Translated from the Russian by Joseph Szücs. [MR0722136](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/978-1-4684-0176-9>
- [38] GESS, B., GVALANI, R. S. and KONAROVSKIY, V. (2025). Conservative SPDEs as fluctuating mean field limits of stochastic gradient descent. *Probab. Theory Related Fields* **192** 1447–1515. [MR4940333](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00440-024-01353-6>
- [39] GUILLIN, A., LE BRIS, P. and MONMARCHÉ, P. (2022). Convergence rates for the Vlasov–Fokker–Planck equation and uniform in time propagation of chaos in non convex cases. *Electron. J. Probab.* **27** Paper No. 124, 44. [MR4489825](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/22-ejp853>
- [40] GUILLIN, A. and MONMARCHÉ, P. (2022). Uniform long-time and propagation of chaos estimates for mean field kinetic particles in non-convex landscapes. Available at <https://arxiv.org/abs/2003.00735>.
- [41] GYÖNGY, I. (1998). Lattice approximations for stochastic quasi-linear parabolic partial differential equations driven by space-time white noise. I. *Potential Anal.* **9** 1–25. [MR1644183](#) <https://doi.org/10.1023/A:1008615012377>
- [42] GYÖNGY, I. (1999). Lattice approximations for stochastic quasi-linear parabolic partial differential equations driven by space-time white noise. II. *Potential Anal.* **11** 1–37. [MR1699161](#) <https://doi.org/10.1023/A:1008699504438>
- [43] HAIRER, M., MATTINGLY, J. C. and SCHEUTZOW, M. (2011). Asymptotic coupling and a general form of Harris’ theorem with applications to stochastic delay equations. *Probab. Theory Related Fields* **149** 223–259. [MR2773030](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00440-009-0250-6>
- [44] HAMMERSLEY, W. R. P., ŠIŠKA, D. and SZPRUCH, Ł. (2021). Weak existence and uniqueness for McKean–Vlasov SDEs with common noise. *Ann. Probab.* **49** 527–555. [MR4255126](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/20-aop1454>
- [45] HAMMERSLEY, W. R. P., ŠIŠKA, D. and SZPRUCH, Ł. (2021). McKean–Vlasov SDEs under measure dependent Lyapunov conditions. *Ann. Inst. Henri Poincaré Probab. Stat.* **57** 1032–1057. [MR4260494](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/20-aihp1106>
- [46] HERRMANN, S. and TUGAUT, J. (2010). Non-uniqueness of stationary measures for self-stabilizing processes. *Stoch. Process. Appl.* **120** 1215–1246. [MR2639745](#) <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.spa.2010.03.009>
- [47] HOLLEY, R. A., KUSUOKA, S. and STROOCK, D. W. (1989). Asymptotics of the spectral gap with applications to the theory of simulated annealing. *J. Funct. Anal.* **83** 333–347. [MR0995752](#) [https://doi.org/10.1016/0022-1236\(89\)90023-2](https://doi.org/10.1016/0022-1236(89)90023-2)
- [48] HU, K., REN, Z., ŠIŠKA, D. and SZPRUCH, Ł. (2021). Mean-field Langevin dynamics and energy landscape of neural networks. *Ann. Inst. Henri Poincaré Probab. Stat.* **57** 2043–2065. [MR4328560](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/20-aihp1140>
- [49] JACQUOT, S. (1996). Simulated annealing for stochastic semilinear equations on Hilbert spaces. *Stoch. Process. Appl.* **64** 73–91. [MR1419493](#) [https://doi.org/10.1016/S0304-4149\(96\)00079-8](https://doi.org/10.1016/S0304-4149(96)00079-8)
- [50] JORDAN, R., KINDERLEHRER, D. and OTTO, F. (1998). The variational formulation of the Fokker–Planck equation. *SIAM J. Math. Anal.* **29** 1–17. [MR1617171](#) <https://doi.org/10.1137/S0036141096303359>
- [51] KARATZAS, I. and SHREVE, S. E. (1991). *Brownian Motion and Stochastic Calculus*, 2nd ed. *Graduate Texts in Mathematics* **113**. Springer, New York. [MR1121940](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/978-1-4612-0949-2>
- [52] KLOEDEN, P. E. and PLATEN, E. (1992). *Numerical Solution of Stochastic Differential Equations. Applications of Mathematics (New York)* **23**. Springer, Berlin. [MR1214374](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-662-12616-5>

- [53] KOLOKOLTSOV, V. N. and TROEVA, M. (2019). On mean field games with common noise and McKean–Vlasov SPDEs. *Stoch. Anal. Appl.* **37** 522–549. MR3954570 <https://doi.org/10.1080/07362994.2019.1592690>
- [54] KONAROVSKIY, V. and VON RENESSE, M.-K. (2019). Modified massive Arratia flow and Wasserstein diffusion. *Comm. Pure Appl. Math.* **72** 764–800. MR3914882 <https://doi.org/10.1002/cpa.21758>
- [55] LAMBERTON, D. and PAGÈS, G. (2002). Recursive computation of the invariant distribution of a diffusion. *Bernoulli* **8** 367–405. MR1913112 <https://doi.org/10.1142/S0219493703000838>
- [56] LEDGER, S. and SØJMARK, A. (2021). At the mercy of the common noise: Blow-ups in a conditional McKean–Vlasov problem. *Electron. J. Probab.* **26** Paper No. 35, 39. MR4235486 <https://doi.org/10.1214/21-EJP597>
- [57] LIONS, P.-L. Théorie des jeux à champs moyen et applications.
- [58] LIONS, P.-L. (2006). Cours du Collège de France Available at <https://www.college-de-france.fr/fr/chaire/pierre-louis-lions-equations-aux-derivees-partielles-et-applications-chaire-statutaire>.
- [59] MAILLET, R. (2023). A note on the Long-Time behaviour of Stochastic McKean–Vlasov Equations with common noise. Available at [arXiv:2306.16130](https://arxiv.org/abs/2306.16130).
- [60] MEI, S., MONTANARI, A. and NGUYEN, P.-M. (2018). A mean field view of the landscape of two-layer neural networks. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **115** E7665–E7671. MR3845070 <https://doi.org/10.1073/pnas.1806579115>
- [61] MONMARCHÉ, P. (2016). Piecewise deterministic simulated annealing. *ALEA Lat. Amer. J. Probab. Math. Stat.* **13** 357–398. MR3487077 <https://doi.org/10.30757/alea.v13-15>
- [62] MONMARCHÉ, P. (2018). Hypocoercivity in metastable settings and kinetic simulated annealing. *Probab. Theory Related Fields* **172** 1215–1248. MR3877555 <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00440-018-0828-y>
- [63] NITANDA, A., WU, D. and SUZUKI, T. (2022). Convex analysis of the mean field Langevin dynamics. In *Proceedings of the 25th International Conference on Artificial Intelligence and Statistics* (G. Camps-Valls, F. J. R. Ruiz and I. Valera, eds.). *Proceedings of Machine Learning Research* **151** 9741–9757. PMLR.
- [64] NUALART, D. and PARDOUX, É. (1992). White noise driven quasilinear SPDEs with reflection. *Probab. Theory Related Fields* **93** 77–89. MR1172940 <https://doi.org/10.1007/BF01195389>
- [65] OTTO, F. (1999). Evolution of microstructure in unstable porous media flow: A relaxational approach. *Comm. Pure Appl. Math.* **52** 873–915. MR1682800 [https://doi.org/10.1002/\(SICI\)1097-0312\(199907\)52:7<873::AID-CPA5>3.3.CO;2-K](https://doi.org/10.1002/(SICI)1097-0312(199907)52:7<873::AID-CPA5>3.3.CO;2-K)
- [66] OTTO, F. (2001). The geometry of dissipative evolution equations: The porous medium equation. *Comm. Partial Differential Equations* **26** 101–174. MR1842429 <https://doi.org/10.1081/PDE-100002243>
- [67] PAVLIOTIS, G. A. (2014). *Stochastic Processes and Applications: Diffusion Processes, the Fokker–Planck and Langevin Equations. Texts in Applied Mathematics* **60**. Springer, New York. MR3288096 <https://doi.org/10.1007/978-1-4939-1323-7>
- [68] ROTSKOFF, G. M. and VANDEN-EIJNDEN, E. (2022). Trainability and accuracy of artificial neural networks: An interacting particle system approach. *Comm. Pure Appl. Math.* **75** 1889–1935. MR4465905 <https://doi.org/10.1002/cpa.22074>
- [69] STANNAT, W. (2000). On the validity of the log-Sobolev inequality for symmetric Fleming–Viot operators. *Ann. Probab.* **28** 667–684. MR1782270 <https://doi.org/10.1214/aop/1019160256>
- [70] STANNAT, W. (2002). Long-time behaviour and regularity properties of transition semigroups of Fleming–Viot processes. *Probab. Theory Related Fields* **122** 431–469. MR1892853 <https://doi.org/10.1007/s004400100166>
- [71] SZNITMAN, A.-S. (1991). Topics in propagation of chaos. In *École D’Été de Probabilités de Saint-Flour XIX—1989. Lecture Notes in Math.* **1464** 165–251. Springer, Berlin. MR1108185 <https://doi.org/10.1007/BFb0085169>
- [72] TSYBAKOV, A. B. (2009). *Introduction to Nonparametric Estimation. Springer Series in Statistics*. Springer, New York. Revised and extended from the 2004 French original. Translated by Vladimir Zaiats. MR2724359 <https://doi.org/10.1007/b13794>
- [73] VAILLANCOURT, J. (1988). On the existence of random McKean–Vlasov limits for triangular arrays of exchangeable diffusions. *Stoch. Anal. Appl.* **6** 431–446. MR0964251 <https://doi.org/10.1080/07362998808809160>
- [74] VERETENNIKOV, A. Y. (2006). On ergodic measures for McKean–Vlasov stochastic equations. In *Monte Carlo and Quasi-Monte Carlo Methods 2004* (H. Niederreiter and D. Talay, eds.) 471–486. Springer, Berlin. MR2208726 https://doi.org/10.1007/3-540-31186-6_29
- [75] VON RENESSE, M.-K. and STURM, K.-T. (2009). Entropic measure and Wasserstein diffusion. *Ann. Probab.* **37** 1114–1191. MR2537551 <https://doi.org/10.1214/08-AOP430>
- [76] ZAMBOTTI, L. (2001). A reflected stochastic heat equation as symmetric dynamics with respect to the 3-d Bessel bridge. *J. Funct. Anal.* **180** 195–209. MR1814427 <https://doi.org/10.1006/jfan.2000.3685>

CONVERGENCE AND STATIONARY DISTRIBUTION OF ELO RATING SYSTEMS

BY ROBERTO CORTEZ^{1,a}  AND HAGOP TOSSOUNIAN^{2,b} 

¹*Departamento de Matemáticas, Universidad Andres Bello, roberto.cortez.m@unab.cl*

²*Departamento de Matemática, Universidad de Concepción, htossounian@udec.cl*

The Elo rating system is a popular and widely adopted method for measuring the relative skill levels of players or teams in various sports and competitions. It assigns players numerical ratings and dynamically updates them based on game results and a model parameter K , which determines the sensitivity of rating changes. Assuming random games, this leads to a Markov chain for the evolution of the ratings of the N players in the league. Despite its widespread use, little is known about the long-term behavior of this process. Aiming to fill this gap, in this article we prove that the process converges to its unique equilibrium distribution at an exponential rate in the 2-Wasserstein distance and almost surely. Moreover, we show important properties of the stationary distribution, such as the finiteness of an exponential moment, full support, and convergence to the players' true skills as K decreases, at a rate of $\sqrt{K}$. We also provide Monte Carlo simulations that illustrate some of these properties and offer new insights.

REFERENCES

- [1] ALDOUS, D. (2017). Elo ratings and the sports model: A neglected topic in applied probability? *Statist. Sci.* **32** 616–629. [MR3730525](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/17-STS628>
- [2] ALDOUS, D. (2017). Mathematical probability foundations of dynamic sports ratings. Draft.
- [3] ARNOLD, L. (1998). *Random Dynamical Systems. Springer Monographs in Mathematics*. Springer, Berlin. [MR1723992](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-662-12878-7>
- [4] AVDEEV, V. A. (2014). Stationary distribution of the player rating in the Elo model with one adversary. *Diskret. Mat.* **26** 3–14. [MR3467220](#) <https://doi.org/10.1515/dma-2015-0012>
- [5] AVDEEV, V. A. (2015). Local contractibility of a process of player rating variation in the Elo model with one adversary. *Diskret. Mat.* **27** 3–21. [MR3468137](#) <https://doi.org/10.1515/dma-2015-0026>
- [6] BOUBDIR, M., KIM, E., ERMIS, B., HOOKER, S. and FADAEI, M. (2023). Elo uncovered: Robustness and best practices in language model evaluation. In *Proceedings of the Third Workshop on Natural Language Generation, Evaluation, and Metrics (GEM)* (S. Gehrmann, A. Wang, J. Sedoc, E. Clark, K. Dhole, K. R. Chandu, E. Santus and H. Sedghamiz, eds.) 339–352. Association for Computational Linguistics, Singapore.
- [7] DOWN, D., MEYN, S. P. and TWEEDIE, R. L. (1995). Exponential and uniform ergodicity of Markov processes. *Ann. Probab.* **23** 1671–1691. [MR1379163](#)
- [8] DÜRING, B., FISCHER, M. and WOLFRAM, M.-T. (2022). An Elo-type rating model for players and teams of variable strength. *Philos. Trans. R. Soc. Lond. Ser. A* **380** Paper No. 20210155, 18. [MR4430384](#) <https://doi.org/10.1098/rsta.2021.0155>
- [9] DÜRING, B., TORREGROSSA, M. and WOLFRAM, M.-T. (2019). Boltzmann and Fokker-Planck equations modelling the Elo rating system with learning effects. *J. Nonlinear Sci.* **29** 1095–1128. [MR3948955](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00332-018-9512-8>
- [10] ELO, A. E. (1978). *The Rating of Chessplayers, Past and Present*. Arco Pub., New York.
- [11] GONZÁLEZ-BUSTAMANTE, B. (2024). TextClass benchmark: A continuous Elo rating of LLMs in social sciences. Preprint. Available at [arXiv:2412.00539](https://arxiv.org/abs/2412.00539).
- [12] JABIN, P.-E. and JUNCA, S. (2015). A continuous model for ratings. *SIAM J. Appl. Math.* **75** 420–442. [MR3323555](#) <https://doi.org/10.1137/140969324>

MSC2020 subject classifications. Primary 60J20; secondary 62F07.

Key words and phrases. Elo rating, Elo system, sports rating, Markov chain, stationary distribution, Monte Carlo.

- [13] JUNCA, S. (2021). Contractions to update Elo ratings for round-robin tournaments. Preprint, hal-03286591.
- [14] KRIFA, A., SPINELLI, F. and JUNCA, S. (2021). On the convergence of the Elo rating system for a Bernoulli model and round-robin tournaments Research report, hal-03286065.
- [15] LANGVILLE, A. N. and MEYER, C. D. (2012). *Who's #1? The Science of Rating and Ranking*. Princeton Univ. Press, Princeton, NJ. [MR2894870](#)
- [16] MAN CASTILLO, D. A. and JUNCA, S. (2024). Computing the Elo stationary distribution for two players. Preprint, hal-04675789.
- [17] MAN CASTILLO, D. A. and JUNCA, S. (2024). Computing the invariant measure for a Two-Player Elo rating system Research report, hal-04646718.
- [18] OLESKER-TAYLOR, S. and ZANETTI, L. (2025). An analysis of Elo rating systems via Markov chains. In *Proceedings of the 38th International Conference on Neural Information Processing Systems. NIPS'24* Curran Associates, Red, Hook, NY, USA.
- [19] QIN, Q. and HOBERT, J. P. (2022). Geometric convergence bounds for Markov chains in Wasserstein distance based on generalized drift and contraction conditions. *Ann. Inst. Henri Poincaré Probab. Stat.* **58** 872–889. [MR4421611](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/21-aihp1195>
- [20] SISMANIS, Y. (2010). How I won the “chess ratings—Elo vs the rest of the world” competition. Preprint. Available at [arXiv:1012.4571](#).

OPTIMAL RECOVERY OF CORRELATED ERDŐS–RÉNYI GRAPHS

BY HANG DU^a 

Department of Mathematics, Massachusetts Institute of Technology, ^ahangdu@mit.edu

For two unlabeled graphs G_1, G_2 independently sub-sampled from an Erdős–Rényi graph $\mathcal{G}(n, p)$ by keeping each edge with probability s , we aim to recover as many as possible of the corresponding vertex pairs. We establish a connection between the recoverability of vertex pairs and the balanced load allocation in the true intersection graph of G_1 and G_2 . Using this connection, we analyze the partial recovery regime where $p = n^{-\alpha+o(1)}$ for some $\alpha \in (0, 1]$ and $nps^2 = \lambda = O(1)$. We derive upper and lower bounds for the recoverable fraction in terms of α and the limiting load distribution μ_λ (as introduced in *Ann. Appl. Probab.* **26** (2016) 305–327). These bounds coincide asymptotically whenever α^{-1} is not an atom of μ_λ . Therefore, for each fixed λ , our result characterizes the asymptotic optimal recovery fraction for all but countably many $\alpha \in (0, 1]$.

REFERENCES

- [1] ALDOUS, D. and STEELE, J. M. (2004). The objective method: Probabilistic combinatorial optimization and local weak convergence. In *Probability on Discrete Structures* 1–72. Springer, Berlin. https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-662-09444-0_1
- [2] ANANTHARAM, V. and SALEZ, J. (2016). The densest subgraph problem in sparse random graphs. *Ann. Appl. Probab.* **26** 305–327. [MR3449319 https://doi.org/10.1214/14-AAP1091](https://doi.org/10.1214/14-AAP1091)
- [3] BARAK, B., CHOU, C. N., LEI, Z., SCHRAMM, T. and SHENG, Y. (2019). (Nearly) efficient algorithms for the graph matching problem on correlated random graphs. In *Advances in Neural Information Processing Systems (NIPS)* **32**. Curran Associates, Red Hook.
- [4] BARAK, B., HOPKINS, S., KELNER, J., KOTHARI, P. K., MOITRA, A. and POTECHIN, A. (2019). A nearly tight sum-of-squares lower bound for the planted clique problem. *SIAM J. Comput.* **48** 687–735. [MR3945259 https://doi.org/10.1137/17M1138236](https://doi.org/10.1137/17M1138236)
- [5] BERG, A., BERG, T. and MALIK, J. (2005). Shape matching and object recognition using low distortion correspondences. In *IEEE Computer Society Conference on Computer Vision and Pattern Recognition (CVPR)* **1** 26–33.
- [6] BRESLER, G. and HUANG, B. (2022). The algorithmic phase transition of random k -SAT for low degree polynomials. In *2021 IEEE 62nd Annual Symposium on Foundations of Computer Science—FOCS 2021* 298–309. IEEE Computer Soc., Los Alamitos, CA. [MR4399691](https://doi.org/10.1109/FOCS47692.2021.00039)
- [7] CHEN, G., DING, J., GONG, S. and LI, Z. (2026). A computational transition for detecting correlated stochastic block models by low-degree polynomials. *Ann. Statist.* **54** 226–251. [MR5039617 https://doi.org/10.1214/25-AOS2565](https://doi.org/10.1214/25-AOS2565)
- [8] CHIN, B. and SLY, A. (2020). Optimal recovery of block models with q communities. Preprint. Available at [arXiv:2010.10672](https://arxiv.org/abs/2010.10672).
- [9] COUR, T., SRINIVASAN, P. and SHI, J. (2006). Balanced graph matching. In *Advances in Neural Information Processing Systems (NIPS)* (B. Schölkopf, J. Platt and T. Hoffman, eds.) **19**. MIT Press, Cambridge.
- [10] CULLINA, D. and KIYAVASH, N. (2016). Improved achievability and converse bounds for Erdős–Rényi graph matching. In *SIGMETRICS’16: Proceedings of the 2016 ACM SIGMETRICS International Conference on Measurement and Modeling of Computer Science* 63–72.
- [11] CULLINA, D. and KIYAVASH, N. (2017). Exact alignment recovery for correlated Erdős–Rényi graphs. preprint. Available at [arXiv:1711.06783](https://arxiv.org/abs/1711.06783).
- [12] CULLINA, D., KIYAVASH, N., MITTAL, P. and POOR, H. V. (2020). Partial recovery of Erdős–Rényi graph alignment via k -core alignment. In *SIGMETRICS’20* 99–100. Assoc. Comput. Mach., New York.

- [13] DAI, O. E., CULLINA, D., KIYAVASH, N. and GROSSGLAUSER, M. (2019). Analysis of a canonical labeling algorithm for the alignment of correlated Erdős–Rényi graphs. *Proc. ACM Meas. Anal. Comput. Syst.* **3**.
- [14] DING, J. and DU, H. (2023). Matching recovery threshold for correlated random graphs. *Ann. Statist.* **51** 1718–1743. [MR4658574 https://doi.org/10.1214/23-aos2305](https://doi.org/10.1214/23-aos2305)
- [15] DING, J. and DU, H. (2023). Detection threshold for correlated Erdős–Rényi graphs via densest subgraph. *IEEE Trans. Inf. Theory* **69** 5289–5298. [MR4624732 https://doi.org/10.1109/tit.2023.3265009](https://doi.org/10.1109/tit.2023.3265009)
- [16] DING, J., DU, H. and GONG, S. (2024). A polynomial-time approximation scheme for the maximal overlap of two independent Erdős–Rényi graphs. *Random Structures Algorithms* **65** 220–257. [MR4760772 https://doi.org/10.1002/rsa.21212](https://doi.org/10.1002/rsa.21212)
- [17] DING, J., DU, H. and LI, Z. (2025). Low-degree hardness of detection for correlated Erdős–Rényi graphs. *Ann. Statist.* **53** 1833–1856. [MR4985251 https://doi.org/10.1214/25-AOS2517](https://doi.org/10.1214/25-AOS2517)
- [18] DING, J., FEI, Y. and WANG, Y. (2025). Efficiently matching random inhomogeneous graphs via degree profiles. *Ann. Statist.* **53** 1808–1832. [MR4959812 https://doi.org/10.1214/25-AOS2545](https://doi.org/10.1214/25-AOS2545)
- [19] DING, J. and LI, Z. (2025). A polynomial time iterative algorithm for matching Gaussian matrices with non-vanishing correlation. *Found. Comput. Math.* **25** 1287–1344. [MR4951528 https://doi.org/10.1007/s10208-024-09662-x](https://doi.org/10.1007/s10208-024-09662-x)
- [20] DING, J., MA, Z., WU, Y. and XU, J. (2021). Efficient random graph matching via degree profiles. *Probab. Theory Related Fields* **179** 29–115. [MR4221654 https://doi.org/10.1007/s00440-020-00997-4](https://doi.org/10.1007/s00440-020-00997-4)
- [21] FAN, Z., MAO, C., WU, Y. and XU, J. (2023). Spectral graph matching and regularized quadratic relaxations I Algorithm and Gaussian analysis. *Found. Comput. Math.* **23** 1511–1565. [MR4649430 https://doi.org/10.1007/s10208-022-09570-y](https://doi.org/10.1007/s10208-022-09570-y)
- [22] FEIZI, S., QUON, G., MEDARD, M., KELLIS, M. and JADBABAIE, A. (2016). Spectral alignment of networks. Preprint. Available at [arXiv:1602.04181](https://arxiv.org/abs/1602.04181).
- [23] GANASSALI, L., LELARGE, M. and MASSOULIÉ, L. (2021). Impossibility of partial recovery in the graph alignment problem. *Proc. Mach. Learn. Res.* **124** 1–23.
- [24] GANASSALI, L., LELARGE, M. and MASSOULIÉ, L. (2024). Correlation detection in trees for planted graph alignment. *Ann. Appl. Probab.* **34** 2799–2843. [MR4757492 https://doi.org/10.1214/23-aap2020](https://doi.org/10.1214/23-aap2020)
- [25] GANASSALI, L., MASSOULIÉ, L. and SEMERJIAN, G. (2024). Statistical limits of correlation detection in trees. *Ann. Appl. Probab.* **34** 3701–3734. [MR4783028 https://doi.org/10.1214/23-aap2048](https://doi.org/10.1214/23-aap2048)
- [26] HAGHIGHI, A., NG, A. and MANNING, C. (2005). Robust textual inference via graph matching. In *Proceedings of Human Language Technology Conference and Conference on Empirical Methods in Natural Language Processing* 387–394.
- [27] HAJEK, B. (1990). Performance of global load balancing by local adjustment. *IEEE Trans. Inf. Theory* **36** 1398–1414. [MR1080823 https://doi.org/10.1109/18.59935](https://doi.org/10.1109/18.59935)
- [28] HAJEK, B. (1996). Balanced loads in infinite networks. *Ann. Appl. Probab.* **6** 48–75. [MR1389831 https://doi.org/10.1214/aoap/1034968065](https://doi.org/10.1214/aoap/1034968065)
- [29] HALL, G. and MASSOULIÉ, L. (2023). Partial recovery in the graph alignment problem. *Oper. Res.* **71** 259–272. [MR4585566](https://doi.org/10.1287/opre.2023.259)
- [30] HOPKINS, S. (2018). *Statistical Inference and the Sum of Squares Method*. ProQuest LLC, Ann Arbor, MI. Thesis (Ph.D.)—Cornell University. [MR3864930](https://doi.org/10.1214/23-aap2020)
- [31] HOPKINS, S. B., KOTHARI, P. K., POTECHIN, A., RAGHAVENDRA, P., SCHRAMM, T. and STEURER, D. (2017). The power of sum-of-squares for detecting hidden structures. In *58th Annual IEEE Symposium on Foundations of Computer Science—FOCS 2017* 720–731. IEEE Computer Soc., Los Alamitos, CA. [MR3734275 https://doi.org/10.1109/FOCS.2017.72](https://doi.org/10.1109/FOCS.2017.72)
- [32] HOPKINS, S. B. and STEURER, D. (2017). Efficient Bayesian estimation from few samples: Community detection and related problems. In *58th Annual IEEE Symposium on Foundations of Computer Science—FOCS 2017* 379–390. IEEE Computer Soc., Los Alamitos, CA. [MR3734245 https://doi.org/10.1109/FOCS.2017.42](https://doi.org/10.1109/FOCS.2017.42)
- [33] HUANG, D., SONG, X. and YANG, P. (2025). Information-theoretic thresholds for the alignments of partially correlated graphs. *IEEE Trans. Inf. Theory* **71** 9674–9697. [MR4999707 https://doi.org/10.1109/tit.2025.3619813](https://doi.org/10.1109/tit.2025.3619813)
- [34] LELARGE, M. and MIOLANE, L. (2019). Fundamental limits of symmetric low-rank matrix estimation. *Probab. Theory Related Fields* **173** 859–929. [MR3936148 https://doi.org/10.1007/s00440-018-0845-x](https://doi.org/10.1007/s00440-018-0845-x)
- [35] LI, Z. (2025). Algorithmic contiguity from low-degree conjecture and applications in correlated random graphs. In *Approximation, Randomization, and Combinatorial Optimization. Algorithms and Techniques. LIPIcs. Leibniz Int. Proc. Inform.* **353** Art. No. 30, 18. Schloss Dagstuhl. Leibniz-Zent. Inform., Wadern. [MR4967588 https://doi.org/10.4230/lipics.approx/random.2025.30](https://doi.org/10.4230/lipics.approx/random.2025.30)

- [36] MAO, C., RUDELSON, M. and TIKHOMIROV, K. (2023). Exact matching of random graphs with constant correlation. *Probab. Theory Related Fields* **186** 327–389. [MR4586222](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00440-022-01184-3>
- [37] MAO, C., WU, Y., XU, J. and YU, S. H. (2023). Random graph matching at Otter’s threshold via counting chandeliers. In *STOC’23—Proceedings of the 55th Annual ACM Symposium on Theory of Computing* 1345–1356. ACM, New York. [MR4617472](#) <https://doi.org/10.1145/3564246.3585156>
- [38] MAO, C., WU, Y., XU, J. and YU, S. H. (2024). Testing network correlation efficiently via counting trees. *Ann. Statist.* **52** 2483–2505. [MR4841674](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/23-AOS2261>
- [39] MONTANARI, A. and VENKATARAMANAN, R. (2021). Estimation of low-rank matrices via approximate message passing. *Ann. Statist.* **49** 321–345. [MR4206680](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/20-AOS1958>
- [40] MOSSEL, E., NEEMAN, J. and SLY, A. (2016). Belief propagation, robust reconstruction and optimal recovery of block models. *Ann. Appl. Probab.* **26** 2211–2256. [MR3543895](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/15-AAP1145>
- [41] MOSSEL, E. and XU, J. (2020). Seeded graph matching via large neighborhood statistics. *Random Structures Algorithms* **57** 570–611. [MR4144076](#) <https://doi.org/10.1002/rsa.20934>
- [42] NARAYANAN, A. and SHMATIKOV, V. (2008). Robust de-anonymization of large sparse datasets. In *IEEE Symposium on Security and Privacy (ISSP)* 111–125.
- [43] NARAYANAN, A. and SHMATIKOV, V. (2009). De-anonymizing social networks. In *IEEE Symposium on Security and Privacy (ISSP)* 173–187.
- [44] PEDARSANI, P. and GROSSGLAUSER, M. (2011). On the privacy of anonymized networks. In *Proceedings of the 17th ACM SIGKDD International Conference on Knowledge Discovery and Data Mining* 1235–1243. Assoc. Comput. Mach., New York, NY, USA.
- [45] RÁCZ, M. and SRIDHAR, A. (2023). Matching correlated inhomogeneous random graphs using the k-core estimator. Preprint. Available at [arXiv:2302.05407](https://arxiv.org/abs/2302.05407).
- [46] SHIRANI, F., GARG, S. and ERKIP, E. (2017). Seeded graph matching: Efficient algorithms and theoretical guarantees. In *2017 51st Asilomar Conference on Signals, Systems, and Computers* 253–257.
- [47] SINGH, R., XU, J. and BERGER, B. (2008). Global alignment of multiple protein interaction networks with application to functional orthology detection. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **105** 12763–12768.
- [48] VOGELSTEIN, J. T., CONROY, J. M., LYZINSKI, V., PODRAZIK, L. J., KRATZER, S. G., HARLEY, E. T., FISHKIND, D. E., VOGELSTEIN, R. J. and PRIEBE, C. E. (2015). Fast approximate quadratic programming for graph matching. *PLoS ONE* **10** 1–17.
- [49] WANG, H., WU, Y., XU, J. and YOLOU, I. (2022). Random graph matching in geometric models: The case of complete graphs. In *Proceedings of Thirty Fifth Conference on Learning Theory* 3441–3488. PLMR.
- [50] WU, Y., XU, J. and YU, S. H. (2022). Settling the sharp reconstruction thresholds of random graph matching. *IEEE Trans. Inf. Theory* **68** 5391–5417. [MR4476403](#) <https://doi.org/10.1109/tit.2022.3169005>
- [51] WU, Y., XU, J. and YU, S. H. (2023). Testing correlation of unlabeled random graphs. *Ann. Appl. Probab.* **33** 2519–2558. [MR4612649](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/22-aap1786>

SYNCHRONIZATION BY NOISE FOR TRAVELING PULSES

BY CHRISTIAN KUEHN^{1,a}  AND JORIS VAN WINDEN^{2,b}

¹Department of Mathematics, Technical University of Munich, ckuehn@ma.tum.de

²Delft Institute of Applied Mathematics, Delft University of Technology, J.vanWinden@tudelft.nl

We consider synchronization by noise for stochastic partial differential equations which support traveling pulse solutions, such as the FitzHugh–Nagumo equation. We show that any two pulse-like solutions which start from different positions but are forced by the same realization of a multiplicative noise, converge to each other in probability on a time scale $\sigma^{-2} \ll t \ll \exp(\sigma^{-2})$, where σ is the noise amplitude. The noise is assumed to be Gaussian, white in time, colored and periodic in space, and nondegenerate only in the lowest Fourier mode. The proof uses the method of phase reduction, which allows one to describe the dynamics of the stochastic pulse only in terms of its position. The position is shown to synchronize building upon existing results, and the validity of the phase reduction allows us to transfer the synchronization back to the full solution.

REFERENCES

- [1] ADAMS, Z. P. (2024). Existence, regularity, and a strong Itô formula for the isochronal phase of SPDE. *Electron. Commun. Probab.* **29** Paper No. 56. [MR4814237](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/24-ECP624>
- [2] ADAMS, Z. P. (2024). Quasi-ergodicity of transient patterns in stochastic reaction-diffusion equations. *Electron. J. Probab.* **29** Paper No. 75. [MR4746047](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/24-ejp1130>
- [3] ADAMS, Z. P. and MACLAURIN, J. (2025). The isochronal phase of stochastic PDE and integral equations: Metastability and other properties. *J. Differ. Equ.* **414** 773–816. [MR4799304](#) <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jde.2024.09.002>
- [4] ARNOLD, L. (1998). *Random Dynamical Systems. Springer Monographs in Mathematics.* Springer, Berlin.
- [5] ARNOLD, L. and CHUESHOV, I. (1998). Order-preserving random dynamical systems: Equilibria, attractors, applications. *Dyn. Stab. Syst.* **13** 265–280. [MR1645467](#) <https://doi.org/10.1080/02681119808806264>
- [6] ARNOLD, L. and SCHEUTZOW, M. (1995). Perfect cocycles through stochastic differential equations. *Probab. Theory Related Fields* **101** 65–88. [MR1314175](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/BF01192196>
- [7] BATES, P. W., LU, K. and ZENG, C. (2000). Invariant foliations near normally hyperbolic invariant manifolds for semiflows. *Trans. Amer. Math. Soc.* **352** 4641–4676. [MR1675237](#) <https://doi.org/10.1090/S0002-9947-00-02503-4>
- [8] BAXENDALE, P. H. (1986). Asymptotic behaviour of stochastic flows of diffeomorphisms. In *Stochastic Processes and Their Applications* (K. Itô and T. Hida, eds.). *Lecture Notes in Math.* **1203** 1–19. Springer, Berlin.
- [9] BAXENDALE, P. H. (1991). Statistical equilibrium and two-point motion for a stochastic flow of diffeomorphisms. In *Spatial Stochastic Processes* (K. S. Alexander and J. C. Watkins, eds.). *Progress in Probability* **19** 189–218. Birkhäuser, Boston, MA. [MR1144097](#)
- [10] BEDROSSIAN, J., BLUMENTHAL, A. and PUNSHON-SMITH, S. (2022). A regularity method for lower bounds on the Lyapunov exponent for stochastic differential equations. *Invent. Math.* **227** 429–516. [MR4372219](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00222-021-01069-7>
- [11] BELLET, L. R. (2006). Ergodic properties of Markov processes. In *Open Quantum Systems II* (S. Attal, A. Joye and C.-A. Pillet, eds.) **1881** 1–39. Springer, Berlin.
- [12] BIANCHI, L. A., BLÖMKER, D. and YANG, M. (2016). Additive noise destroys the random attractor close to bifurcation. *Nonlinearity* **29** 3934–3960. [MR3580336](#) <https://doi.org/10.1088/0951-7715/29/12/3934>
- [13] BLUMENTHAL, A., ENGEL, M. and NEAMȚU, A. (2023). On the pitchfork bifurcation for the Chafee–Infante equation with additive noise. *Probab. Theory Related Fields* **187** 603–627. [MR4664581](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00440-023-01235-3>

MSC2020 subject classifications. 60H15, 37H15, 37L30, 37L10.

Key words and phrases. Traveling pulse, synchronization by noise, phase reduction, stochastic partial differential equation.

- [14] BREDEN, M., CHU, H., LAMB, J. S. W. and RASMUSSEN, M. (2024). Rigorous enclosure of Lyapunov exponents of stochastic flows. <https://doi.org/10.48550/arXiv.2411.07064>
- [15] BREDEN, M. and ENGEL, M. (2023). Computer-assisted proof of shear-induced chaos in stochastically perturbed Hopf systems. *Ann. Appl. Probab.* **33** 1052–1094. [MR4564426 https://doi.org/10.1214/22-aap1841](https://doi.org/10.1214/22-aap1841)
- [16] BRZEŹNIAK, Z. (1995). Stochastic partial differential equations in M-type 2 Banach spaces. *Potential Anal.* **4** 1–45. [MR1313905 https://doi.org/10.1007/BF01048965](https://doi.org/10.1007/BF01048965)
- [17] CARABALLO, T., CRAUEL, H., LANGA, J. A. and ROBINSON, J. C. (2007). The effect of noise on the Chafee-Infante equation: A nonlinear case study. *Proc. Amer. Math. Soc.* **135** 373–382. [MR2255283 https://doi.org/10.1090/S0002-9939-06-08593-5](https://doi.org/10.1090/S0002-9939-06-08593-5)
- [18] CASTRO, M. M., CHEMNITZ, D., CHU, H., ENGEL, M., LAMB, J. S. W. and RASMUSSEN, M. (2025). The Lyapunov spectrum for conditioned random dynamical systems. *Ann. Inst. Henri Poincaré Probab. Stat.* **61** 1845–1877. [MR4947159 https://doi.org/10.1214/24-AIHP1466](https://doi.org/10.1214/24-AIHP1466)
- [19] CHUESHOV, I. and SCHEUTZOW, M. (2004). On the structure of attractors and invariant measures for a class of monotone random systems. *Dyn. Syst.* **19** 127–144. [MR2060422 https://doi.org/10.1080/1468936042000207792](https://doi.org/10.1080/1468936042000207792)
- [20] CONLEY, C. and GARDNER, R. (1984). An application of the generalized Morse index to travelling wave solutions of a competitive reaction-diffusion model. *Indiana Univ. Math. J.* **33** 319–343. [MR0740953 https://doi.org/10.1512/iumj.1984.33.33018](https://doi.org/10.1512/iumj.1984.33.33018)
- [21] CRAUEL, H. and FLANDOLI, F. (1998). Additive noise destroys a pitchfork bifurcation. *J. Dyn. Differ. Equ.* **10** 259–274. [MR1623013 https://doi.org/10.1023/A:1022665916629](https://doi.org/10.1023/A:1022665916629)
- [22] DA PRATO, G. and ZABCZYK, J. (1992). *Stochastic Equations in Infinite Dimensions*. *Encyclopedia of Mathematics and Its Applications* **44**. Cambridge Univ. Press, Cambridge. [MR1207136 https://doi.org/10.1017/CBO9780511666223](https://doi.org/10.1017/CBO9780511666223)
- [23] DA PRATO, G. and ZABCZYK, J. (1996). *Ergodicity for Infinite-Dimensional Systems*, 1st ed. *London Mathematical Society Lecture Note Series* **229**. Cambridge Univ. Press, Cambridge. [MR1417491 https://doi.org/10.1017/CBO9780511662829](https://doi.org/10.1017/CBO9780511662829)
- [24] EICHINGER, K., GNANN, M. V. and KUEHN, C. (2022). Multiscale analysis for traveling-pulse solutions to the stochastic FitzHugh–Nagumo equations. *Ann. Appl. Probab.* **32** 3229–3282. [MR4497845 https://doi.org/10.1214/21-aap1759](https://doi.org/10.1214/21-aap1759)
- [25] ENGEL, M. and KUEHN, C. (2021). A random dynamical systems perspective on isochronicity for stochastic oscillations. *Comm. Math. Phys.* **386** 1603–1641. [MR4299131 https://doi.org/10.1007/s00220-021-04077-z](https://doi.org/10.1007/s00220-021-04077-z)
- [26] ENGEL, M., LAMB, J. S. W. and RASMUSSEN, M. (2019). Conditioned Lyapunov exponents for random dynamical systems. *Trans. Amer. Math. Soc.* **372** 6343–6370. [MR4024524 https://doi.org/10.1090/tran/7803](https://doi.org/10.1090/tran/7803)
- [27] FELL, J. and AXMACHER, N. (2011). The role of phase synchronization in memory processes. *Nat. Rev. Neurosci.* **12** 105–118.
- [28] FISCHER, J. and GRÜN, G. (2018). Existence of positive solutions to stochastic thin-film equations. *SIAM J. Math. Anal.* **50** 411–455. [MR3755665 https://doi.org/10.1137/16M1098796](https://doi.org/10.1137/16M1098796)
- [29] FLANDOLI, F., GESS, B. and SCHEUTZOW, M. (2017). Synchronization by noise. *Probab. Theory Related Fields* **168** 511–556. [MR3663624 https://doi.org/10.1007/s00440-016-0716-2](https://doi.org/10.1007/s00440-016-0716-2)
- [30] FLANDOLI, F., GESS, B. and SCHEUTZOW, M. (2017). Synchronization by noise for order-preserving random dynamical systems. *Ann. Probab.* **45** 1325–1350. [MR3630300 https://doi.org/10.1214/16-AOP1088](https://doi.org/10.1214/16-AOP1088)
- [31] GALEATI, L. (2020). On the convergence of stochastic transport equations to a deterministic parabolic one. *Stoch. Partial Differ. Equ. Anal. Comput.* **8** 833–868. [MR4174071 https://doi.org/10.1007/s40072-019-00162-6](https://doi.org/10.1007/s40072-019-00162-6)
- [32] GESS, B. and TSATSIOULIS, P. (2024). Lyapunov exponents and synchronisation by noise for systems of SPDEs. *Ann. Probab.* **52** 1903–1953. [MR4791422 https://doi.org/10.1214/24-aop1690](https://doi.org/10.1214/24-aop1690)
- [33] GIACOMIN, G., POQUET, C. and SHAPIRA, A. (2018). Small noise and long time phase diffusion in stochastic limit cycle oscillators. *J. Differ. Equ.* **264** 1019–1049. [MR3720836 https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jde.2017.09.029](https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jde.2017.09.029)
- [34] GNANN, M. V., WESTDORP, R. W. S. and VAN WINDEN, J. (2025). Solitary waves in a stochastic parametrically forced nonlinear Schrödinger equation. *SIAM J. Appl. Dyn. Syst.* **24** 3012–3044. [MR4976883 https://doi.org/10.1137/24M1646686](https://doi.org/10.1137/24M1646686)
- [35] GUCKENHEIMER, J. (1975). Isochrons and phaseless sets. *J. Math. Biol.* **1** 259–273. [MR0410806 https://doi.org/10.1007/BF01273747](https://doi.org/10.1007/BF01273747)

- [36] GUCKENHEIMER, J. and KUEHN, C. (2010). Homoclinic orbits of the FitzHugh–Nagumo equation: Bifurcations in the full system. *SIAM J. Appl. Dyn. Syst.* **9** 138–153. [MR2595892](#) <https://doi.org/10.1137/090758404>
- [37] HAIRER, M. and MATTINGLY, J. C. (2006). Ergodicity of the 2D Navier–Stokes equations with degenerate stochastic forcing. *Ann. of Math.* (2) **164** 993–1032. [MR2259251](#) <https://doi.org/10.4007/annals.2006.164.993>
- [38] HAMSTER, C. H. S. and HUPKES, H. J. (2019). Stability of traveling waves for reaction-diffusion equations with multiplicative noise. *SIAM J. Appl. Dyn. Syst.* **18** 205–278. [MR3907917](#) <https://doi.org/10.1137/17M1159518>
- [39] HAMSTER, C. H. S. and HUPKES, H. J. (2020). Stability of traveling waves for systems of reaction-diffusion equations with multiplicative noise. *SIAM J. Math. Anal.* **52** 1386–1426. [MR4080384](#) <https://doi.org/10.1137/18M1226348>
- [40] HAMSTER, C. H. S. and HUPKES, H. J. (2020). Travelling waves for reaction-diffusion equations forced by translation invariant noise. *Phys. D* **401** 132233. [MR4026517](#) <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.physd.2019.132233>
- [41] INGLIS, J. and MACLAURIN, J. (2016). A general framework for stochastic traveling waves and patterns, with application to neural field equations. *SIAM J. Appl. Dyn. Syst.* **15** 195–234. [MR3455134](#) <https://doi.org/10.1137/15M102856X>
- [42] JONES, C. K. R. T. (1984). Stability of the travelling wave solution of the FitzHugh–Nagumo system. *Trans. Amer. Math. Soc.* **286** 431–469. [MR0760971](#) <https://doi.org/10.2307/1999806>
- [43] JOST, J. (2013). *Partial Differential Equations*, 3rd ed. *Graduate Texts in Mathematics* **214**. Springer, New York. [MR3012036](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/978-1-4614-4809-9>
- [44] KATZENBERGER, G. S. (1991). Solutions of a stochastic differential equation forced onto a manifold by a large drift. *Ann. Probab.* **19** 1587–1628. [MR1127717](#)
- [45] KILPATRICK, Z. P. (2015). Stochastic synchronization of neural activity waves. *Phys. Rev. E* **91** 040701. [MR3470959](#) <https://doi.org/10.1103/PhysRevE.91.040701>
- [46] KRÜGER, J. and STANNAT, W. (2014). Front propagation in stochastic neural fields: A rigorous mathematical framework. *SIAM J. Appl. Dyn. Syst.* **13** 1293–1310. [MR3264559](#) <https://doi.org/10.1137/13095094X>
- [47] KUEHN, C., MACLAURIN, J. and ZUCAL, G. (2022). Stochastic rotating waves. *Stoch. Dyn.* **22** Paper No. 2240029. [MR4534218](#) <https://doi.org/10.1142/S0219493722400299>
- [48] LUTHER, S., FENTON, F. H., KORNREICH, B. G., SQUIRES, A., BITTIHN, P., HORNING, D., ZABEL, M., FLANDERS, J., GLADULI, A. et al. (2011). Low-energy control of electrical turbulence in the heart. *Nature* **475** 235–239.
- [49] MARTINELLI, F. and SCOPPOLA, E. (1988). Small random perturbations of dynamical systems: Exponential loss of memory of the initial condition. *Comm. Math. Phys.* **120** 25–69. [MR0972542](#)
- [50] MATTINGLY, J. C., STUART, A. M. and HIGHAM, D. J. (2002). Ergodicity for SDEs and approximations: Locally Lipschitz vector fields and degenerate noise. *Stoch. Process. Appl.* **101** 185–232. [MR1931266](#) [https://doi.org/10.1016/S0304-4149\(02\)00150-3](https://doi.org/10.1016/S0304-4149(02)00150-3)
- [51] MILLET, A. and SANZ-SOLÉ, M. (1994). A simple proof of the support theorem for diffusion processes. In *Séminaire de Probabilités XXVIII* (J. Azéma, M. Yor and P. A. Meyer, eds.) **1583** 36–48. Springer, Berlin.
- [52] MUELLER, C. and SOWERS, R. B. (1995). Random travelling waves for the KPP equation with noise. *J. Funct. Anal.* **128** 439–498. [MR1319963](#) <https://doi.org/10.1006/jfan.1995.1038>
- [53] NAKAO, H. (2016). Phase reduction approach to synchronisation of nonlinear oscillators. *Contemp. Phys.* **57** 188–214.
- [54] NAKAO, H., ARAI, K. and KAWAMURA, Y. (2007). Noise-induced synchronization and clustering in ensembles of uncoupled limit-cycle oscillators. *Phys. Rev. Lett.* **98** 184101.
- [55] NAKAO, H., ARAI, K., NAGAI, K., TSUBO, Y. and KURAMOTO, Y. (2005). Synchrony of limit-cycle oscillators induced by random external impulses. *Phys. Rev. E* **72** 026220. [MR2177402](#) <https://doi.org/10.1103/PhysRevE.72.026220>
- [56] NAKAO, H., TERAMAE, J., GOLDOBIN, D. S. and KURAMOTO, Y. (2010). Effective long-time phase dynamics of limit-cycle oscillators driven by weak colored noise. *Chaos* **20** 033126. [MR2721936](#) <https://doi.org/10.1063/1.3488977>
- [57] NAKAO, H., YANAGITA, T. and KAWAMURA, Y. (2014). Phase-reduction approach to synchronization of spatiotemporal rhythms in reaction-diffusion systems. *Phys. Rev. X* **4** 021032.
- [58] NEWMAN, J. (2018). Necessary and sufficient conditions for stable synchronization in random dynamical systems. *Ergod. Theory Dyn. Syst.* **38** 1857–1875. [MR3820004](#) <https://doi.org/10.1017/etds.2016.109>
- [59] PIKOVSKII, A. S. (1984). Synchronization and stochastization of array of self-excited oscillators by external noise. *Radiophys. Quantum Electron.* **27** 390–395.

- [60] PIKOVSKY, A., ROSENBLUM, M. and KURTHS, J. (2000). Phase synchronization in regular and chaotic systems. *Internat. J. Bifur. Chaos Appl. Sci. Engrg.* **10** 2291–2305. [MR1807647](#) <https://doi.org/10.1142/S0218127400001481>
- [61] PIKOVSKY, A., ROSENBLUM, M. and KURTHS, J. (2001). *Synchronization: A Universal Concept in Nonlinear Sciences. Cambridge Nonlinear Science Series* **12**. Cambridge Univ. Press, Cambridge. [MR1869044](#) <https://doi.org/10.1017/CBO9780511755743>
- [62] PIKOVSKY, A. S., ROSENBLUM, M. G., OSIPOV, G. V. and KURTHS, J. (1997). Phase synchronization of chaotic oscillators by external driving. *Phys. D* **104** 219–238. [MR1453087](#) [https://doi.org/10.1016/S0167-2789\(96\)00301-6](https://doi.org/10.1016/S0167-2789(96)00301-6)
- [63] PINELIS, I. (1994). Optimum bounds for the distributions of martingales in Banach spaces. *Ann. Probab.* **22** 1679–1706. [MR1331198](#)
- [64] SEIDLER, J. (2010). Exponential estimates for stochastic convolutions in 2-smooth Banach spaces. *Electron. J. Probab.* **15** 1556–1573. [MR2735374](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/EJP.v15-808>
- [65] STROOCK, D. W. and VARADHAN, S. R. S. (1972). On the support of diffusion processes with applications to the strong maximum principle. In *Proceedings of the Sixth Berkeley Symposium on Mathematical Statistics and Probability (Univ. California, Berkeley, Calif., 1970/1971), Vol. III: Probability Theory* 333–359. Univ. California Press, Berkeley, CA. [MR0400425](#)
- [66] TERAMAE, J.-N., NAKAO, H. and ERMENTROUT, G. B. (2009). Stochastic phase reduction for a general class of noisy limit cycle oscillators. *Phys. Rev. Lett.* **102** 194102.
- [67] TERAMAE, J.-N. and TANAKA, D. (2004). Robustness of the noise-induced phase synchronization in a general class of limit cycle oscillators. *Phys. Rev. Lett.* **93** 204103.
- [68] TERAMAE, J.-N. and TANAKA, D. (2006). Noise induced phase synchronization of a general class of limit cycle oscillators. *Progr. Theoret. Phys. Suppl.* **161** 360–363.
- [69] VAN WINDEN, J. (2024). Noncommutative orbital stability of stochastic patterns in Banach spaces. <https://doi.org/10.48550/arXiv.2406.16642>
- [70] VAN DEN BOSCH, M. and HUPKES, H. J. (2025). Multidimensional stability of planar traveling waves for stochastically perturbed reaction-diffusion systems. *Stud. Appl. Math.* **155** Paper No. e70114. [MR4964982](#) <https://doi.org/10.1111/sapm.70114>
- [71] VORKASTNER, I. (2020). On the approaching time towards the attractor of differential equations perturbed by small noise. *Discrete Contin. Dyn. Syst. Ser. B* **25** 4295–4316. [MR4160108](#) <https://doi.org/10.3934/dcdsb.2020098>
- [72] WANG, Y., CHIK, D. T. W. and WANG, Z. D. (2000). Coherence resonance and noise-induced synchronization in globally coupled Hodgkin–Huxley neurons. *Phys. Rev. E* **61** 740–746.
- [73] WESTDORP, R. W. S. and HUPKES, H. J. (2024). Long-timescale soliton dynamics in the Korteweg–de Vries equation with multiplicative translation-invariant noise. *Phys. D* **460** Paper No. 134065. [MR4700228](#) <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.physd.2024.134065>
- [74] WINFREE, A. T. (1974). Patterns of phase compromise in biological cycles. *J. Math. Biol.* **1** 73–95. [MR0389256](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/BF02339491>
- [75] YOSHIMURA, K. and ARAI, K. (2008). Phase reduction of stochastic limit cycle oscillators. *Phys. Rev. Lett.* **101** 154101.

AN EXTENDED VARIATIONAL SETTING FOR CRITICAL SPDES WITH LÉVY NOISE

BY SEBASTIAN BECHTEL^{1,a}, FABIAN GERM^{2,b} AND MARK VERAAR^{2,c}

¹Université Paris-Saclay, CNRS, Laboratoire de Mathématiques d'Orsay, ^asebastian.bechtel@universite-paris-saclay.fr

²Delft Institute of Applied Mathematics, Delft University of Technology, ^bF.Germ@tudelft.nl, ^cM.C.Veraar@tudelft.nl

The critical variational setting was recently introduced and shown to be applicable to many important SPDEs not covered by the classical variational setting. In this paper, we extend the critical variational setting in several ways. We introduce a flexibility in the range space for the nonlinear drift term, due to which certain borderline cases can now also be included. An example of this is the Allen–Cahn equation in dimension two in the weak setting. In addition to this, we allow the drift to be singular in time, which is something that naturally arises in the study of the skeleton equation for large deviation principles for SPDEs. Last but not least, we present the theory in the case of Lévy noise for which the critical setting was not available yet.

REFERENCES

- [1] AGRESTI, A., HIEBER, M., HUSSEIN, A. and SAAL, M. (2024). The stochastic primitive equations with transport noise and turbulent pressure. *Stoch. Partial Differ. Equ. Anal. Comput.* **12** 53–133. [MR4709539](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s40072-022-00277-3>
- [2] AGRESTI, A. and VERAAR, M. (2022). Nonlinear parabolic stochastic evolution equations in critical spaces part I. Stochastic maximal regularity and local existence. *Nonlinearity* **35** 4100–4210. [MR4459102](#) <https://doi.org/10.1088/1361-6544/abd613>
- [3] AGRESTI, A. and VERAAR, M. (2022). Nonlinear parabolic stochastic evolution equations in critical spaces part II: Blow-up criteria and instantaneous regularization. *J. Evol. Equ.* **22** Paper No. 56. [MR4437443](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00028-022-00786-7>
- [4] AGRESTI, A. and VERAAR, M. (2024). The critical variational setting for stochastic evolution equations. *Probab. Theory Related Fields* **188** 957–1015. [MR4716343](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00440-023-01249-x>
- [5] AGRESTI, A. and VERAAR, M. (2024). Stochastic Navier–Stokes equations for turbulent flows in critical spaces. *Comm. Math. Phys.* **405** Paper No. 43. [MR4703457](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00220-023-04867-7>
- [6] AGRESTI, A. and VERAAR, M. (2025). Nonlinear SPDEs and maximal regularity: An extended survey. *NoDEA Nonlinear Differential Equations Appl.* **32** Paper No. 123. [MR4952170](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00030-025-01090-2>
- [7] BARRERA, G. and TÖLLE, J. M. Ergodicity for locally monotone stochastic evolution equations with Lévy noise. Available at [arXiv:2412.01381](https://arxiv.org/abs/2412.01381).
- [8] BENSOUSSAN, A. and TEMAM, R. (1973). Équations stochastiques du type Navier–Stokes. *J. Funct. Anal.* **13** 195–222. [MR0348841](#) [https://doi.org/10.1016/0022-1236\(73\)90045-1](https://doi.org/10.1016/0022-1236(73)90045-1)
- [9] BERGH, J. and LÖFSTRÖM, J. (1976). *Interpolation Spaces. An Introduction. Grundlehren der Mathematischen Wissenschaften, No. 223.* Springer, Berlin. [MR0482275](#)
- [10] BRZEŹNIAK, Z., LIU, W. and ZHU, J. (2014). Strong solutions for SPDE with locally monotone coefficients driven by Lévy noise. *Nonlinear Anal. Real World Appl.* **17** 283–310. [MR3158475](#) <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.nonrwa.2013.12.005>
- [11] BUDHIRAJA, A. and DUPUIS, P. (2000). A variational representation for positive functionals of infinite dimensional Brownian motion. *Probab. Math. Statist.* **20** 39–61. [MR1785237](#)

MSC2020 subject classifications. Primary 60H15; secondary 35A01, 35B65, 35K59, 35K90, 35Q30, 35R60, 47H05, 47J35, 60G57, 60J76.

Key words and phrases. Stochastic evolution equations, variational methods, stochastic partial differential equations, Lévy processes, quasi- and semi-linear equations, coercivity, critical nonlinearities.

- [12] CHUESHOV, I. and MILLET, A. (2010). Stochastic 2D hydrodynamical type systems: Well posedness and large deviations. *Appl. Math. Optim.* **61** 379–420. [MR2609596](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00245-009-9091-z>
- [13] CYR, J., NGUYEN, P., TANG, S. and TEMAM, R. (2020). Review of local and global existence results for stochastic PDEs with Lévy noise. *Discrete Contin. Dyn. Syst.* **40** 5639–5710. [MR4128321](#) <https://doi.org/10.3934/dcds.2020241>
- [14] DA PRATO, G. and ZABCZYK, J. (2014). *Stochastic Equations in Infinite Dimensions*, 2nd ed. *Encyclopedia of Mathematics and Its Applications* **152**. Cambridge Univ. Press, Cambridge. [MR3236753](#) <https://doi.org/10.1017/CBO9781107295513>
- [15] GAO, P. (2017). The stochastic Swift–Hohenberg equation. *Nonlinearity* **30** 3516–3559. [MR3694265](#) <https://doi.org/10.1088/1361-6544/aa7e99>
- [16] GEISS, S. (2024). Sharp convex generalizations of stochastic Gronwall inequalities. *J. Differ. Equ.* **392** 74–127. [MR4708585](#) <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jde.2024.02.018>
- [17] GYÖNGY, I. and KRYLOV, N. (2025). Once again on evolution equations with monotone operators in Hilbert spaces and applications. *Stoch. Partial Differ. Equ. Anal. Comput.* 1–52.
- [18] GYÖNGY, I. and KRYLOV, N. V. (1980). On stochastic equations with respect to semimartingales. I. *Stochastics* **4** 1–21. [MR0587426](#) <https://doi.org/10.1080/03610918008833154>
- [19] GYÖNGY, I. and WU, S. (2021). On Itô formulas for jump processes. *Queueing Syst.* **98** 247–273. [MR4303983](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s11134-021-09709-8>
- [20] HE, S. W., WANG, J. G. and YAN, J. A. (1992). *Semimartingale Theory and Stochastic Calculus*. Kexue Chubanshe (Science Press), Beijing. [MR1219534](#)
- [21] HORNING, L. (2019). Quasilinear parabolic stochastic evolution equations via maximal L^p -regularity. *Potential Anal.* **50** 279–326. [MR3905531](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s11118-018-9683-9>
- [22] HYTÖNEN, T., VAN NEERVEN, J., VERAAR, M. and WEIS, L. (2016). *Analysis in Banach Spaces. Vol. I. Martingales and Littlewood–Paley Theory. Ergebnisse der Mathematik und Ihrer Grenzgebiete. 3. Folge. A Series of Modern Surveys in Mathematics [Results in Mathematics and Related Areas. 3rd Series. A Series of Modern Surveys in Mathematics]* **63**. Springer, Cham. [MR3617205](#)
- [23] IKEDA, N. and WATANABE, S. (1981). *Stochastic Differential Equations and Diffusion Processes. North-Holland Mathematical Library* **24**. North-Holland, Amsterdam. [MR0637061](#)
- [24] JACOD, J. and SHIRYAEV, A. N. (2003). *Limit Theorems for Stochastic Processes*, 2nd ed. *Grundlehren der Mathematischen Wissenschaften [Fundamental Principles of Mathematical Sciences]* **288**. Springer, Berlin. [MR1943877](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-662-05265-5>
- [25] KALLENBERG, O. and SZTENCCEL, R. (1991). Some dimension-free features of vector-valued martingales. *Probab. Theory Related Fields* **88** 215–247. [MR1096481](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/BF01212560>
- [26] KARATZAS, I. and SHREVE, S. E. (1991). *Brownian Motion and Stochastic Calculus*, 2nd ed. *Graduate Texts in Mathematics* **113**. Springer, New York. [MR1121940](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/978-1-4612-0949-2>
- [27] KRYLOV, N. V. (2013). A relatively short proof of Itô’s formula for SPDEs and its applications. *Stoch. Partial Differ. Equ. Anal. Comput.* **1** 152–174. [MR3327504](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s40072-013-0003-5>
- [28] KRYLOV, N. V. and ROZOVSKIĬ, B. L. (1979). Stochastic evolution equations. In *Current Problems in Mathematics, Vol. 14 (Russian). Itogi Nauki i Tekhniki* 71–147, 256. Akad. Nauk SSSR, Moscow. [MR0570795](#)
- [29] KUMAR, A. and MOHAN, M. T. (2024). Well-posedness of a class of stochastic partial differential equations with fully monotone coefficients perturbed by Lévy noise. *Anal. Math. Phys.* **14** Paper No. 44. [MR4732962](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s13324-024-00898-y>
- [30] LIONS, J.-L. (1969). *Quelques Méthodes de Résolution des Problèmes aux Limites Non Linéaires*. Dunod, Paris. [MR0259693](#)
- [31] LIU, W. and RÖCKNER, M. (2015). *Stochastic Partial Differential Equations: An Introduction. Universitext*. Springer, Cham. [MR3410409](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-319-22354-4>
- [32] MARINELLI, C. and RÖCKNER, M. (2016). On the maximal inequalities of Burkholder, Davis and Gundy. *Expo. Math.* **34** 1–26. [MR3463679](#) <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.exmath.2015.01.002>
- [33] MÉTIVIER, M. and PISTONE, G. (1976). Sur une équation d’évolution stochastique. *Bull. Soc. Math. France* **104** 65–85. [MR0420854](#)
- [34] MEYER, P. A. (1976). Un cours sur les intégrales stochastiques. In *Séminaire de Probabilités, X. Lecture Notes in Math.*, Vol. 511 245–400. Springer, Berlin. [MR0501332](#)
- [35] PARDOUX, E. (1975). Équations aux dérivées partielles stochastiques nonlinéaires monotones: étude de solutions fortes de type Itô. PhD thesis, Université Paris–Orsay.
- [36] PORTAL, P. and VERAAR, M. (2019). Stochastic maximal regularity for rough time-dependent problems. *Stoch. Partial Differ. Equ. Anal. Comput.* **7** 541–597. [MR4022283](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s40072-019-00134-w>

- [37] RÖCKNER, M., SHANG, S. and ZHANG, T. (2024). Well-posedness of stochastic partial differential equations with fully local monotone coefficients. *Math. Ann.* **390** 3419–3469. [MR4803456](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00208-024-02836-6>
- [38] TAYLOR, M. E. (2011). *Partial Differential Equations I. Basic Theory*, 2nd ed. *Applied Mathematical Sciences* **115**. Springer, New York. [MR2744150](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/978-1-4419-7055-8>
- [39] TAYLOR, M. E. (2011). *Partial Differential Equations II. Qualitative Studies of Linear Equations*, 2nd ed. *Applied Mathematical Sciences* **116**. Springer, New York. [MR2743652](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/978-1-4419-7052-7>
- [40] THEEWIS, E. and VERAAR, M. (2026). Large deviations for stochastic evolution equations in the critical variational setting. *Stoch. Process. Appl.* **196** Paper No. 104898. [MR5034243](#) <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.spa.2026.104898>
- [41] WU, W., CUI, S. and DUAN, J. (2018). Global well-posedness of the stochastic generalized Kuramoto–Sivashinsky equation with multiplicative noise. *Acta Math. Appl. Sin. Engl. Ser.* **34** 566–584. [MR3842077](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s10255-018-0769-3>
- [42] YAROSLAVTSEV, I. (2019). Martingales and stochastic calculus in Banach spaces. Ph.D. thesis, TU Delft.
- [43] ZHANG, L. H. (1993). Decay of solutions of the multidimensional generalized Kuramoto–Sivashinsky system. *IMA J. Appl. Math.* **50** 29–42. [MR1206842](#) <https://doi.org/10.1093/imamat/50.1.29>
- [44] ZHU, J. (2010). A study of SPDEs w.r.t. compensated Poisson random measures and related topics. Ph.D. thesis, Univ. York.

THE GAPEEV–SHIRYAEV CONJECTURE

BY PHILIP A. ERNST^{1,a} AND GORAN PESKIR^{2,b}

¹Department of Mathematics, Imperial College London, ^ap.ernst@imperial.ac.uk

²Department of Mathematics, The University of Manchester, ^bgoran@maths.man.ac.uk

The Gapeev–Shiryaev conjecture (originating in *Stochastics* **83** (2011) 519–535 and *Adv. Appl. Probab.* **45** (2013) 164–185) can be broadly stated as follows: Monotonicity of the signal-to-noise ratio implies monotonicity of the optimal stopping boundaries. The conjecture was originally formulated both within (i) sequential testing problems for diffusion processes (where one needs to decide which of the two drifts is being indirectly observed) and (ii) quickest detection problems for diffusion processes (where one needs to detect when the initial drift changes to a new drift). In this paper we present proofs of the Gapeev–Shiryaev conjecture both in (i) the sequential testing setting (under Lipschitz/Hölder coefficients of the underlying SDEs) and (ii) the quickest detection setting (under analytic coefficients of the underlying SDEs). The method of proof in the sequential testing setting relies upon a stochastic time change and pathwise comparison arguments. Both arguments break down in the quickest detection setting and get replaced by arguments arising from a stochastic maximum principle for hypoelliptic equations (satisfying Hörmander’s condition) that is of independent interest. Verification of the Gapeev–Shiryaev conjecture establishes the fact that sequential testing and quickest detection problems with monotone signal-to-noise ratios are amenable to known methods of solution.

REFERENCES

- [1] ASSING, S., JACKA, S. and OCEJO, A. (2014). Monotonicity of the value function for a two-dimensional optimal stopping problem. *Ann. Appl. Probab.* **24** 1554–1584. [MR3211004](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/13-AAP956>
- [2] BLUMENTHAL, R. M. and GETTOOR, R. K. (1968). *Markov Processes and Potential Theory*. Pure and Applied Mathematics **29**. Academic Press, New York. [MR0264757](#)
- [3] DE ANGELIS, T. and PESKIR, G. (2020). Global C^1 regularity of the value function in optimal stopping problems. *Ann. Appl. Probab.* **30** 1007–1031. [MR4133366](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/19-AAP1517>
- [4] GAPEEV, P. V. and SHIRYAEV, A. N. (2011). On the sequential testing problem for some diffusion processes. *Stochastics* **83** 519–535. [MR2842593](#) <https://doi.org/10.1080/17442508.2010.530349>
- [5] GAPEEV, P. V. and SHIRYAEV, A. N. (2013). Bayesian quickest detection problems for some diffusion processes. *Adv. Appl. Probab.* **45** 164–185. [MR3077545](#)
- [6] JOHNSON, P. and PESKIR, G. (2017). Quickest detection problems for Bessel processes. *Ann. Appl. Probab.* **27** 1003–1056. [MR3655860](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/16-AAP1223>
- [7] JOHNSON, P. and PESKIR, G. (2018). Sequential testing problems for Bessel processes. *Trans. Amer. Math. Soc.* **370** 2085–2113. [MR3739203](#) <https://doi.org/10.1090/tran/7068>
- [8] KARATZAS, I. and SHREVE, S. E. (1991). *Brownian Motion and Stochastic Calculus*, 2nd ed. Graduate Texts in Mathematics **113**. Springer, New York. [MR1121940](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/978-1-4612-0949-2>
- [9] NAKAO, S. (1972). On the pathwise uniqueness of solutions of one-dimensional stochastic differential equations. *Osaka Math. J.* **9** 513–518. [MR0326840](#)
- [10] PEDERSEN, J. L. and PESKIR, G. (2000). Solving non-linear optimal stopping problems by the method of time-change. *Stoch. Anal. Appl.* **18** 811–835. [MR1780171](#) <https://doi.org/10.1080/07362990008809698>

MSC2020 subject classifications. Primary 60G40, 60J60, 60H20; secondary 35H10, 35K65, 62C10.

Key words and phrases. Signal-to-noise ratio, sequential testing, quickest detection, optimal stopping, diffusion process, Bernoulli equation, time change, pathwise comparison, trap curve, Hörmander’s condition, hypoelliptic partial differential equation, stochastic maximum principle, free-boundary problem, smooth fit.

- [11] PESKIR, G. (2019). Continuity of the optimal stopping boundary for two-dimensional diffusions. *Ann. Appl. Probab.* **29** 505–530. [MR3910010](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/18-AAP1426>
- [12] PESKIR, G. (2025). Weak solutions in the sense of Schwartz to Dynkin's characteristic operator equation. *Potential Anal.* **63** 1887–1905. [MR4990506](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s11118-025-10225-0>
- [13] PESKIR, G. and SHIRYAEV, A. (2006). *Optimal Stopping and Free-Boundary Problems. Lectures in Mathematics ETH Zürich*. Birkhäuser, Basel. [MR2256030](#)
- [14] REVUZ, D. and YOR, M. (1999). *Continuous Martingales and Brownian Motion*, 3rd ed. *Grundlehren der Mathematischen Wissenschaften [Fundamental Principles of Mathematical Sciences]* **293**. Springer, Berlin. [MR1725357](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-662-06400-9>
- [15] ROGERS, L. C. G. and WILLIAMS, D. (2000). *Diffusions, Markov Processes, and Martingales: Itô Calculus. Vol. 2. Cambridge Mathematical Library*. Cambridge Univ. Press, Cambridge. Reprint of the second (1994) edition. [MR1780932](#) <https://doi.org/10.1017/CBO9781107590120>
- [16] VOLKONSKIĬ, V. A. (1958). Random substitution of time in strong Markov processes. *Teor. Veroyatn. Primen.* **3** 310–326. [MR0100919](#)
- [17] YAMADA, T. and WATANABE, S. (1971). On the uniqueness of solutions of stochastic differential equations. *J. Math. Kyoto Univ.* **11** 155–167. [MR0278420](#) <https://doi.org/10.1215/kjm/1250523691>

LONG TIME BEHAVIOR OF KILLED FEYNMAN–KAC SEMIGROUPS WITH SINGULAR SCHRÖDINGER POTENTIALS

BY ARNAUD GUILLIN^{1,a}, DI LU^{2,3,d}, BORIS NECTOUX^{1,b} AND LIMING WU^{1,c}

¹Université Clermont Auvergne, CNRS, LMBP, ^aarnaud.guillin@uca.fr, ^bboris.nectoux@uca.fr, ^cLi-Ming.Wu@uca.fr

²School of Mathematics and Statistics, Yunnan University

³School of Mathematical Sciences, Dalian University of Technology, ^ddiluMath@hotmail.com

In this work, we investigate the compactness and the long time behavior of killed Feynman–Kac semigroups of various processes arising from statistical physics with very general singular Schrödinger potentials. The processes we consider cover a large class of processes used in statistical physics, with strong links with quantum mechanics and (local or not) Schrödinger operators (including, e.g., fractional Laplacians). For instance we consider solutions to elliptic differential equations, Lévy processes, the kinetic Langevin process with locally Lipschitz gradient fields, and systems of interacting Lévy particles. Our analysis relies on a Perron–Frobenius type theorem derived in (*J. Eur. Math. Soc. (JEMS)* **26** (2024) 3047–3090) for Feller kernels and on the tools introduced in (*Probab. Theory Related Fields* **128** (2004) 255–321) to compute bounds on the essential spectral radius of a bounded nonnegative kernel.

REFERENCES

- [1] ASCIONE, G. and LÓRINCZI, J. (2024). Bulk behaviour of ground states for relativistic Schrödinger operators with compactly supported potentials. *Ann. Henri Poincaré* **25** 2941–2994. [MR4746082](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00023-023-01377-z>
- [2] BALDI, P. (1981). *Géodésiques et diffusions en temps petit*. *Astérisque. Probability Seminar, University of Paris VII, Paris* **84**.
- [3] BANSAYE, V., CLOEZ, B., GABRIEL, P. and MARGUET, A. (2022). A non-conservative Harris ergodic theorem. *J. Lond. Math. Soc. (2)* **106** 2459–2510. [MR4498558](#) <https://doi.org/10.1112/jlms.12639>
- [4] BOGACHEV, V. I. (2007). *Measure Theory. Vol. I, II*. Springer, Berlin. [MR2267655](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-540-34514-5>
- [5] BOGDAN, K., BYCZKOWSKI, T., KULCZYCKI, T., RYZNAR, M., SONG, R. and VONDRAČEK, Z. (2009). *Potential Analysis of Stable Processes and Its Extensions. Lecture Notes in Math.* **1980**. Springer, Berlin. Edited by Piotr Graczyk and Andrzej Stos. [MR2569321](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-642-02141-1>
- [6] CAMRUD, E., HERZOG, D. P., STOLTZ, G. and GORDINA, M. (2021). Weighted L^2 -contractivity of Langevin dynamics with singular potentials. *Nonlinearity* **35** 998–1035. [MR4373993](#) <https://doi.org/10.1088/1361-6544/ac4152>
- [7] CARMONA, R., MASTERS, W. C. and SIMON, B. (1990). Relativistic Schrödinger operators: Asymptotic behavior of the eigenfunctions. *J. Funct. Anal.* **91** 117–142. [MR1054115](#) [https://doi.org/10.1016/0022-1236\(90\)90049-Q](https://doi.org/10.1016/0022-1236(90)90049-Q)
- [8] CATTIAUX, P., COLLET, P., LAMBERT, A., MARTÍNEZ, S., MÉLÉARD, S. and SAN MARTÍN, J. (2009). Quasi-stationary distributions and diffusion models in population dynamics. *Ann. Probab.* **37** 1926–1969. [MR2561437](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/09-AOP451>
- [9] CHAMPAGNAT, N. and VILLEMONAIS, D. (2021). Convergence of the Fleming–Viot process toward the minimal quasi-stationary distribution. *ALEA Lat. Amer. J. Probab. Math. Stat.* **18** 1–15. [MR4198866](#) <https://doi.org/10.30757/alea.v18-01>
- [10] CHAMPAGNAT, N. and VILLEMONAIS, D. (2021). Lyapunov criteria for uniform convergence of conditional distributions of absorbed Markov processes. *Stoch. Process. Appl.* **135** 51–74. [MR4222402](#) <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.spa.2020.12.005>

MSC2020 subject classifications. Primary 47D08, 60G51, 37A30; secondary 37A60, 60J60.

Key words and phrases. Feynman–Kac, singular potentials, Schrödinger, quasi-stationary distributions, Brownian particle, Lévy processes, kinetic Langevin.

- [11] CHAMPAGNAT, N. and VILLEMONAIS, D. (2023). General criteria for the study of quasi-stationarity. *Electron. J. Probab.* **28** Paper No. 22, 84. MR4546021 <https://doi.org/10.1214/22-ejp880>
- [12] CHEN, X. and WANG, J. (2015). Intrinsic contractivity properties of Feynman–Kac semigroups for symmetric jump processes with infinite range jumps. *Front. Math. China* **10** 753–776. MR3352886 <https://doi.org/10.1007/s11464-015-0477-8>
- [13] CHEN, X. and WANG, J. (2016). Intrinsic ultracontractivity of Feynman–Kac semigroups for symmetric jump processes. *J. Funct. Anal.* **270** 4152–4195. MR3484966 <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jfa.2016.03.011>
- [14] CHEN, Z.-Q., KIM, P. and SONG, R. (2011). Heat kernel estimates for $\Delta + \Delta^{\alpha/2}$ in $C^{1,1}$ open sets. *J. Lond. Math. Soc.* (2) **84** 58–80. MR2819690 <https://doi.org/10.1112/jlms/jdq102>
- [15] CHEN, Z.-Q. and SONG, R. (2000). Intrinsic ultracontractivity, conditional lifetimes and conditional gauge for symmetric stable processes on rough domains. *Illinois J. Math.* **44** 138–160. MR1731385
- [16] CHOPIN, N., DEL MORAL, P. and RUBENTHALER, S. (2011). Stability of Feynman–Kac formulae with path-dependent potentials. *Stoch. Process. Appl.* **121** 38–60. MR2739005 <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.spa.2010.08.012>
- [17] CHUNG, K. L. and ZHAO, Z. X. (1995). *From Brownian Motion to Schrödinger’s Equation. Grundlehren der Mathematischen Wissenschaften [Fundamental Principles of Mathematical Sciences]* **312**. Springer, Berlin. MR1329992 <https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-642-57856-4>
- [18] COLLET, P., MARTÍNEZ, S. and SAN MARTÍN, J. (2013). *Quasi-Stationary Distributions: Markov Chains, Diffusions and Dynamical Systems. Probability and Its Applications (New York)*. Springer, Heidelberg. MR2986807 <https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-642-33131-2>
- [19] COLLET, P., MÉLÉARD, S. and SAN MARTIN, J. (2024). Branching diffusion processes and spectral properties of Feynman–Kac semigroup. Preprint. Available at [arXiv:2404.09568](https://arxiv.org/abs/2404.09568).
- [20] CYCON, H. L., FROESE, R. G., KIRSCH, W. and SIMON, B. (1987). *Schrödinger Operators with Application to Quantum Mechanics and Global Geometry*, Study ed. *Texts and Monographs in Physics*. Springer, Berlin. MR0883643
- [21] DAUBECHIES, I. and LIEB, E. H. (1983). One-electron relativistic molecules with Coulomb interaction. *Comm. Math. Phys.* **90** 497–510. MR0719430
- [22] DAVIS, M. H. A. (1993). *Markov Models and Optimization. Monographs on Statistics and Applied Probability* **49**. CRC Press, London. MR1283589 <https://doi.org/10.1007/978-1-4899-4483-2>
- [23] DEL MORAL, P. (2004). *Feynman–Kac Formulae: Genealogical and Interacting Particle Systems with Applications. Probability and Its Applications (New York)*. Springer, New York. MR2044973 <https://doi.org/10.1007/978-1-4684-9393-1>
- [24] DEL MORAL, P., HORTON, E. and JASRA, A. (2023). On the stability of positive semigroups. *Ann. Appl. Probab.* **33** 4424–4490. MR4674056 <https://doi.org/10.1214/22-aap1923>
- [25] DEL MORAL, P. and JASRA, A. (2018). A sharp first order analysis of Feynman–Kac particle models, Part I: Propagation of chaos. *Stoch. Process. Appl.* **128** 332–353. MR3729541 <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.spa.2017.04.007>
- [26] DEL MORAL, P. and MICLO, L. (2000). Branching and interacting particle systems approximations of Feynman–Kac formulae with applications to non-linear filtering. In *Séminaire de Probabilités, XXXIV. Lecture Notes in Math.* **1729** 1–145. Springer, Berlin. MR1768060 <https://doi.org/10.1007/BFb0103798>
- [27] DEL MORAL, P. and MICLO, L. (2002). On the stability of nonlinear Feynman–Kac semigroups. *Ann. Fac. Sci. Toulouse Math.* (6) **11** 135–175. MR1988460
- [28] DEL MORAL, P. and MICLO, L. (2003). Particle approximations of Lyapunov exponents connected to Schrödinger operators and Feynman–Kac semigroups. *ESAIM Probab. Stat.* **7** 171–208. MR1956078 <https://doi.org/10.1051/ps:2003001>
- [29] DEL MORAL, P. and VILLEMONAIS, D. (2018). Exponential mixing properties for time inhomogeneous diffusion processes with killing. *Bernoulli* **24** 1010–1032. MR3706785 <https://doi.org/10.3150/16-BEJ845>
- [30] DI GESÙ, G., LELIÈVRE, T., LE PEUTREC, D. and NECTOUX, B. (2017). Jump Markov models and transition state theory: The quasi-stationary distribution approach. *Faraday Discuss.* **195** 469–495.
- [31] DI GESÙ, G., LELIÈVRE, T., LE PEUTREC, D. and NECTOUX, B. (2019). Sharp asymptotics of the first exit point density. *Ann. PDE* **5** Paper No. 5, 174. MR3975562 <https://doi.org/10.1007/s40818-019-0059-2>
- [32] DI GESÙ, G., LELIÈVRE, T., LE PEUTREC, D. and NECTOUX, B. (2020). The exit from a metastable state: Concentration of the exit point distribution on the low energy saddle points, part 1. *J. Math. Pures Appl.* (9) **138** 242–306. MR4098769 <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.matpur.2019.06.003>
- [33] FERRÉ, G., ROUSSET, M. and STOLTZ, G. (2021). More on the long time stability of Feynman–Kac semigroups. *Stoch. Partial Differ. Equ. Anal. Comput.* **9** 630–673. MR4297235 <https://doi.org/10.1007/s40072-020-00178-3>

- [34] FRIEDMAN, A. (1975). *Stochastic Differential Equations and Applications. Vol. 1. Probability and Mathematical Statistics* **28**. Academic Press, New York. [MR0494490](#)
- [35] FRIEDMAN, A. (1976). *Stochastic Differential Equations and Applications. Vol. 2. Probability and Mathematical Statistics* **28**. Academic Press, New York. [MR0494491](#)
- [36] GUILLIN, A., LU, D., NECTOUX, B. and WU, L. (2024). Generalized Langevin and Nosé–Hoover processes absorbed at the boundary of a metastable domain. Preprint. Available at [arXiv:2403.17471](#).
- [37] GUILLIN, A., NECTOUX, B. and WU, L. (2023). Quasi-stationary distribution for Hamiltonian dynamics with singular potentials. *Probab. Theory Related Fields* **185** 921–959. [MR4556285](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00440-022-01154-9>
- [38] GUILLIN, A., NECTOUX, B. and WU, L. (2024). Quasi-stationary distribution for strongly Feller Markov processes by Lyapunov functions and applications to hypoelliptic Hamiltonian systems. *J. Eur. Math. Soc. (JEMS)* **26** 3047–3090. [MR4756950](#) <https://doi.org/10.4171/jems/1418>
- [39] GUILLIN, A., NECTOUX, B. and WU, L. (2024). Large deviations of the empirical measures of a strong-Feller Markov process inside a subset and quasi-ergodic distribution. Preprint. Available at [arXiv:2411.17216](#).
- [40] GÜNEYSU, B. (2011). On the Feynman-Kac formula for Schrödinger semigroups on vector bundles. PhD thesis, Universitäts- und Landesbibliothek Bonn.
- [41] HÉRAU, F. and NIER, F. (2004). Isotropic hypoellipticity and trend to equilibrium for the Fokker–Planck equation with a high-degree potential. *Arch. Ration. Mech. Anal.* **171** 151–218. [MR2034753](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00205-003-0276-3>
- [42] HERZOG, D. P. and MATTINGLY, J. C. (2019). Ergodicity and Lyapunov functions for Langevin dynamics with singular potentials. *Comm. Pure Appl. Math.* **72** 2231–2255. [MR3998640](#) <https://doi.org/10.1002/cpa.21862>
- [43] KALETA, K. and KULCZYCKI, T. (2010). Intrinsic ultracontractivity for Schrödinger operators based on fractional Laplacians. *Potential Anal.* **33** 313–339. [MR2726901](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s11118-010-9170-4>
- [44] KALETA, K. and LÖRINCZI, J. (2015). Pointwise eigenfunction estimates and intrinsic ultracontractivity-type properties of Feynman–Kac semigroups for a class of Lévy processes. *Ann. Probab.* **43** 1350–1398. [MR3342665](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/13-AOP897>
- [45] KALETA, K. and SCHILLING, R. L. (2024). Quasi-ergodicity of compact strong Feller semigroups on L^2 . *J. Inst. Math. Jussieu* **24** 541–584. [MR4861752](#) <https://doi.org/10.1017/S1474748024000410>
- [46] KATO, T. (1995). *Perturbation Theory for Linear Operators. Classics in Mathematics*. Springer, Berlin. Reprint of the 1980 edition. [MR1335452](#)
- [47] KESTEN, H. (1969). *Hitting Probabilities of Single Points for Processes with Stationary Independent Increments. Memoirs of the American Mathematical Society* **93**. Amer. Math. Soc., Providence, RI. [MR0272059](#)
- [48] KONTOYIANNIS, I. and MEYN, S. P. (2005). Large deviations asymptotics and the spectral theory of multiplicatively regular Markov processes. *Electron. J. Probab.* **10** no. 3, 61–123. [MR2120240](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/EJP.v10-231>
- [49] KULCZYCKI, T. and SIUDEJA, B. (2006). Intrinsic ultracontractivity of the Feynman–Kac semigroup for relativistic stable processes. *Trans. Amer. Math. Soc.* **358** 5025–5057. [MR2231884](#) <https://doi.org/10.1090/S0002-9947-06-03931-6>
- [50] LE GALL, J.-F. (2016). *Brownian Motion, Martingales, and Stochastic Calculus*, French ed. *Graduate Texts in Mathematics* **274**. Springer, Cham. [MR3497465](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-319-31089-3>
- [51] LELIÈVRE, T., LE PEUTREC, D. and NECTOUX, B. (2025). Eyring–Kramers exit rates for the overdamped Langevin dynamics: The case with saddle points on the boundary. *J. Éc. Polytech. Math.* **12** 881–982. [MR4919056](#) <https://doi.org/10.5802/jep.303>
- [52] LELIÈVRE, T. and STOLTZ, G. (2016). Partial differential equations and stochastic methods in molecular dynamics. *Acta Numer.* **25** 681–880. [MR3509213](#) <https://doi.org/10.1017/S0962492916000039>
- [53] LU, Y. and MATTINGLY, J. C. (2020). Geometric ergodicity of Langevin dynamics with Coulomb interactions. *Nonlinearity* **33** 675–699. [MR4048775](#) <https://doi.org/10.1088/1361-6544/ab514a>
- [54] MATTINGLY, J. C., STUART, A. M. and HIGHAM, D. J. (2002). Ergodicity for SDEs and approximations: Locally Lipschitz vector fields and degenerate noise. *Stoch. Process. Appl.* **101** 185–232. [MR1931266](#) [https://doi.org/10.1016/S0304-4149\(02\)00150-3](https://doi.org/10.1016/S0304-4149(02)00150-3)
- [55] MÉLÉARD, S. and VILLEMONAIS, D. (2012). Quasi-stationary distributions and population processes. *Probab. Surv.* **9** 340–410. [MR2994898](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/11-PS191>
- [56] MÖRTERS, P. and PERES, Y. (2010). *Brownian Motion. Cambridge Series in Statistical and Probabilistic Mathematics* **30**. Cambridge Univ. Press, Cambridge. With an appendix by Oded Schramm and Wendelin Werner. [MR2604525](#) <https://doi.org/10.1017/CBO9780511750489>

- [57] NAGASAWA, M. (1993). *Schrödinger Equations and Diffusion Theory. Monographs in Mathematics* **86**. Birkhäuser, Basel. [MR1227100](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-0348-8568-3>
- [58] NAGASAWA, M. (2000). *Stochastic Processes in Quantum Physics. Monographs in Mathematics* **94**. Birkhäuser, Basel. [MR1739699](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-0348-8383-2>
- [59] NUMMELIN, E. (2009). *General Irreducible Markov Chains and Nonnegative Operators. Cambridge Tracts in Mathematics* **83**. Cambridge Univ. Press, Cambridge. [MR0776608](#) <https://doi.org/10.1017/CBO9780511526237>
- [60] POLLOCK, M., FEARNHEAD, P., JOHANSEN, A. M. and ROBERTS, G. O. (2020). Quasi-stationary Monte Carlo and the ScalE algorithm. *J. R. Stat. Soc. Ser. B. Stat. Methodol.* **82** 1167–1221. With discussions followed by a rejoinder by the authors. [MR4176340](#)
- [61] REVUZ, D. (1975). *Markov Chains*. North-Holland, Amsterdam. [MR0415773](#)
- [62] REVUZ, D. and YOR, M. (1999). *Continuous Martingales and Brownian Motion*, 3rd ed. *Grundlehren der Mathematischen Wissenschaften [Fundamental Principles of Mathematical Sciences]* **293**. Springer, Berlin. [MR1725357](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-662-06400-9>
- [63] ROUSSET, M. (2006). On the control of an interacting particle estimation of Schrödinger ground states. *SIAM J. Math. Anal.* **38** 824–844. [MR2262944](#) <https://doi.org/10.1137/050640667>
- [64] SCHILLING, R. L. (2016). An introduction to Lévy and Feller processes. In *From Lévy-Type Processes to Parabolic SPDEs* (D. Khoshnevisan and R. Schilling, eds.). *Adv. Courses Math. CRM Barcelona* 1–126. Birkhäuser, Cham. [MR3587472](#)
- [65] SCHILLING, R. L. (2017). *Measures, Integrals and Martingales*, 2nd ed. Cambridge Univ. Press, Cambridge. [MR3644418](#)
- [66] ŠIKIĆ, H., SONG, R. and VONDRAČEK, Z. (2006). Potential theory of geometric stable processes. *Probab. Theory Related Fields* **135** 547–575. [MR2240700](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00440-005-0470-3>
- [67] SIMON, B. (1971). *Quantum Mechanics for Hamiltonians Defined as Quadratic Forms. Princeton Series in Physics*. Princeton Univ. Press, Princeton, NJ. [MR0455975](#)
- [68] SÖHL, J. (2010). Polar sets for anisotropic Gaussian random fields. *Statist. Probab. Lett.* **80** 840–847. [MR2608824](#) <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.spl.2010.01.018>
- [69] TALAY, D. (2002). Stochastic Hamiltonian systems: Exponential convergence to the invariant measure, and discretization by the implicit Euler scheme. *Markov Process. Related Fields* **8** 163–198. [MR1924934](#)
- [70] WANG, A. Q., KOLB, M., ROBERTS, G. O. and STEINSALTZ, D. (2019). Theoretical properties of quasi-stationary Monte Carlo methods. *Ann. Appl. Probab.* **29** 434–457. [MR3910008](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/18-AAP1422>
- [71] WU, L. (1999). Uniqueness of Nelson’s diffusions. *Probab. Theory Related Fields* **114** 549–585. [MR1709280](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s0044000050234>
- [72] WU, L. (2001). Large and moderate deviations and exponential convergence for stochastic damping Hamiltonian systems. *Stoch. Process. Appl.* **91** 205–238. [MR1807683](#) [https://doi.org/10.1016/S0304-4149\(00\)00061-2](https://doi.org/10.1016/S0304-4149(00)00061-2)
- [73] WU, L. (2004). Essential spectral radius for Markov semigroups. I. Discrete time case. *Probab. Theory Related Fields* **128** 255–321. [MR2031227](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00440-003-0304-0>
- [74] YOSIDA, K. (1980). *Funct. Anal.*, 6th ed. *Grundlehren der Mathematischen Wissenschaften* **123**. Springer, Berlin. [MR0617913](#)

NUMERICAL SIMULATION OF GENERALIZED HERMITE PROCESSES

BY ANTOINE AYACHE^{1,a} , JULIEN HAMONIER^{2,b} AND LAURENT LOOSVELDT^{3,c} 

¹Univ. Lille, CNRS, UMR 8524—Laboratoire Paul Painlevé, antoine.ayache@univ-lille.fr

²Univ. Lille, CHU Lille, ULR 2694—METRICS: Évaluation des technologies de santé et des pratiques médicales,
julien.hamonier@univ-lille.fr

³Université de Liège, Département de Mathématique, l.loosveldt@uliege.be

Hermite processes are paradigmatic examples of stochastic processes which can belong to any Wiener chaos of an arbitrary order; the well-known fractional Brownian motion belonging to the Gaussian first order Wiener chaos and the Rosenblatt process belonging to the non-Gaussian second order Wiener chaos are two particular cases of them. Except for these two particular cases no simulation method for sample paths of Hermite processes is available so far. The goal of our article is to introduce a new method which potentially allows to simulate sample paths of any Hermite process and even those of any generalized Hermite process.

Our starting point is the representation for the latter process as random wavelet-type series, obtained in our very recent paper (*Constr. Approx.* **61** (2025) 535–601). We construct from it a “concrete” sequence of piecewise linear continuous random functions which almost surely approximate sample paths of this process for the uniform norm on any compact interval, and we provide an almost sure estimate of the approximation error. Then, for the Rosenblatt process and more importantly for the third order Hermite process as well as its generalized version, we propose algorithms allowing to implement this sequence and we illustrate them by several simulations. Python routines implementing these synthesis procedures are available upon request.

1. Introduction and motivation. For many years, there has been growing interest in modelling many real-life situations using fractional stochastic processes. Among other things, these families of parametrized processes offer a natural framework for simulating phenomena with short- or long-range dependence properties, as well as self-similarity. We refer, for example, to the monographs [20, 22] for a comprehensive view on both properties. A standard strategy consists in using the famous fractional Brownian motion [29]. This process has been for instance used for simulations in astronomy [37], biology [21], climatology [25], image processing [30], internet traffic modelling [35] and physics [31]. The fractional Brownian motion of Hurst parameter $H \in (0, 1)$ on a probability space $(\Omega, \mathcal{F}, \mathbb{P})$ is known to be the unique centred Gaussian process $\{B_t^H\}_{t \geq 0}$ with covariance function given, for all, $s, t \geq 0$, by

$$(1) \quad \mathbb{E}[B_t^H B_s^H] = \frac{1}{2}(|t|^{2H} + |s|^{2H} - |t - s|^{2H}).$$

To numerically simulate a fractional Brownian motion, one can use a wavelet-based synthesis, which relies on its wavelet-type random series representation due to Meyer, Sellan and Taqqu [32]. We refer to the papers [2, 15] for details and practical features about the implementation of such an algorithm. Note that, in this Gaussian case, exact simulation methods are available, meaning that the data are drawn exactly from the distribution defined by the process, without incurring approximation errors. We refer, for instance, to the book [41] for

Received November 2024; revised February 2026.

MSC2020 subject classifications. Primary 60G22, 60G18, 42C40; secondary 41A58.

Key words and phrases. High order Wiener chaos, self-similar processes, Hermite processes, FARIMA sequences, wavelet-type expansions, simulations.

an overview of various simulation methods, including the Cholesky decomposition. For detailed studies and extensions of the now widely used circulant matrix method, we refer to [14, 18, 27, 54] and the references therein. The core idea behind this approach is that a Gaussian process is uniquely characterized by its mean and covariance functions. However, this fundamental property does not hold in the non-Gaussian setting considered in the present paper. Indeed, in many situations, the Gaussianity of the fractional Brownian motion is a too strong assumption to model a phenomenon of interest. Such a case arises, for instance, in mathematical finance [24, 47], hydrology [48] or internet traffic modelling [52]. To drop the Gaussian assumption, one can use the affiliation of fractional Brownian motion in the family of Hermite processes.

For $d \geq 1$ and $H \in (1/2, 1)$, the Hermite process of order d and Hurst parameter H is defined, at any time $t \in \mathbb{R}_+$, by the multiple Wiener integral

$$(2) \quad \sqrt{\frac{H(2H-1)}{d! \beta(\frac{1}{2} - \frac{1-H}{d}, \frac{2-2H}{d})^d}} \int_{\mathbb{R}^d}' \left(\int_0^t \prod_{\ell=1}^d (s - x_\ell)_+^{\frac{H-1}{d} - \frac{1}{2}} ds \right) dB(x_1) \cdots dB(x_d),$$

where $\{B(x)\}_{x \in \mathbb{R}}$ is a usual Brownian motion, β denotes the classical Euler’s Beta function¹ and we use the convention that, for all $(x, \alpha) \in \mathbb{R}^2$,

$$x_+^\alpha := \begin{cases} x^\alpha & \text{if } x > 0, \\ 0 & \text{otherwise.} \end{cases}$$

Observe that the symbol $\int_{\mathbb{R}^d}'$ in (2) denotes integration over $\mathbb{R}^d$ with diagonals $\{x_\ell = x_{\ell'}\}$, $\ell \neq \ell'$, excluded. It is the paradigmatic example of a stochastic process in the Wiener chaos of order d . When $d = 1$, it reduces to the fractional Brownian motion, which is the only Gaussian process in this family. The Hermite process of any order is H -self-similar, has stationary increments, exhibits long-range dependence and has the same covariance function (1) as the fractional Brownian motion. In particular, its sample paths are almost surely, on each compact interval and for every $\delta \in (0, H)$, Hölder continuous functions of order δ .

The Hermite process of order 2 is also known as the Rosenblatt process. In [1], the authors propose two practical methods for simulating its sample paths. They are based on its random wavelet-type series representation introduced in [38]. For the first method, the authors obtain a uniform convergence result [1], eq 2.5. Whereas for the second method, they formulate a conjecture concerning the uniform convergence on any compact set of their representation [1], eq 2.10. Also we mention that in [49] the authors propose an algorithm based on a Donsker-type theorem to numerically approximate the Rosenblatt process by perturbed random walks. Nevertheless, the rate of convergence of this approximation procedure is not provided by them.

In [38], the author raises the question of whether the wavelet-type expansion he obtains for the Rosenblatt process can be extended to any Hermite process. This problem remained open up to our very recent work [5]. In the latter paper, we even consider a larger family of processes which contains the Hermite ones (see Definition 2.1 below). We provide a wavelet-type expansion for any process in this family which, among other things, offers the advantage to clearly separate the low and high frequency parts of the process. Moreover, we obtain an explicit estimate for the rate of convergence of the low frequency part towards its corresponding process.

Despite the growing interest for Hermite processes in the literature, up to now, there is no method to numerically simulate sample paths of such a process, as soon as the order $d \geq 3$; the

¹for all $x, y > 0$, $\beta(x, y) = \int_0^1 t^{x-1} (1-t)^{y-1} dt$.

latter fact is mentioned on page 43 of the very recent book [50]. The aim of the current paper is to make a breakthrough in this area in order to overcome the serious drawback due to the lack of simulation methods. Our starting point is the representation of any arbitrary generalized Hermite process as random wavelet-type series, obtained in our very recent paper [5]. The main lines of the latter article can somehow be divided into two distinct parts, following the classical scheme of wavelet-based approximation methods:

- First, we derived an expression for the low-frequency component of the process in terms of a random series based on Gaussian FARIMA processes and well localized fractional scaling functions. Then we ensured that this random series converges almost surely and uniformly on compact intervals. That is, Theorem 2.8 and Section 3 in [5].
- Second, we decomposed the corresponding high-frequency component into several wavelet-based random series, from which we managed to estimate the rate of convergence of the low-frequency part towards the target process. That is, Theorem 2.12 and Section 4 in [5].

In particular, in [5], we do not seek to truncate and simplify anymore the random series representing the low-frequency component for approximation purposes. This stands in sharp contrast to the current paper. Indeed, the results from [5], which are summarized in Theorem 2.7 here below, still cannot be directly exploited for the numerical simulation of Hermite processes. In fact, since the “low-frequency” component (see (15) in Theorem 2.7 below) is an infinite sum of functions weighted by sums of products of FARIMAs, its numerical implementation would require the simulation of infinitely many FARIMAs and rather complicated functions—which is, of course, not feasible in practice. A main goal of the current paper is to appropriately truncate and modify this random series “low-frequency”, so that one obtains from it a “concrete” piecewise linear continuous random function which almost surely approximates sample paths of the corresponding (generalized) Hermite process for the uniform norm on any compact interval. Moreover, our approach has the advantage of providing an explicit estimate for the rate of convergence. It is worth highlighting that this estimate matches the one we previously obtained in [5] for the rate of convergence of the low-frequency component towards the corresponding (generalized) Hermite process. From this perspective, our strategy does not entail any loss of accuracy. In the last section of the current paper, for the Rosenblatt process and more importantly for the third order Hermite process, as well as its generalized version, we propose algorithms allowing to implement this sequence of “approximation processes” and we illustrate them by several simulations.

We believe that our work could be of potential interest for applications for which (generalized) Hermite processes are underlying models. Among other things, it can be used to test numerical efficiency of various statistical estimators for the Hurst parameter of Hermite processes, based, for instance, on quadratic variations [6, 11, 51], (approached) maximum (log-)likelihood [8, 17, 42, 53], log-periodogram [34] or wavelet variations [9, 13, 28].

The rest of the paper is organized as follows. In Section 2, we first precisely define the class of generalized Hermite processes as well as their wavelet-type random series representation. Then we state our two main results which are issued from the latter representation. Section 3 is devoted to their proofs which are, on one hand, to a certain extent, inspired by some ideas from [5] and, on another hand, contain significant novelties with respect to [5] as, for instance Lemmata 3.4 and 3.6. In Section 4, we provide algorithms allowing to numerically simulate the Rosenblatt process and more importantly the Hermite process of order 3, as well as the generalized Hermite process of order 3. Then we test these algorithms through several simulations. Finally, Section 5 is devoted to numerical experiments devoted to the validation of our procedure.

2. Background and statement of the main results. The family of processes we are interested in, called generalized Hermite processes, was introduced in [7]. These processes are self-similar and have stationary increments. They include Rosenblatt and any other Hermite process [40], Chapter 4.

DEFINITION 2.1. The generalized Hermite process of any arbitrary order $d \geq 2$, denoted by $\{X_{\mathbf{h}}^{(d)}(t)\}_{t \in \mathbb{R}_+}$, depends on a vector-valued Hurst parameter $\mathbf{h} := (h_1, \dots, h_d)$ whose coordinates satisfy

(3)
$$h_1, \dots, h_d \in (1/2, 1) \quad \text{and} \quad \sum_{\ell=1}^d h_\ell > d - \frac{1}{2}.$$

This process belongs to the non-Gaussian d th Wiener chaos, since it is defined, for each $t \in \mathbb{R}_+$, through the multiple Wiener integral:

(4)
$$X_{\mathbf{h}}^{(d)}(t) := \int_{\mathbb{R}^d} K_{\mathbf{h}}^{(d)}(t, x_1, \dots, x_d) dB(x_1) \cdots dB(x_d),$$

where the deterministic kernel function $K_{\mathbf{h}}^{(d)}$ is given, for every $(t, x_1, \dots, x_d) \in \mathbb{R}_+ \times \mathbb{R}^d$, by

(5)
$$K_{\mathbf{h}}^{(d)}(t, x_1, \dots, x_d) := \frac{1}{\prod_{\ell=1}^d \Gamma(h_\ell - 1/2)} \int_0^t \prod_{j=1}^d (s - x_\ell)_+^{h_\ell - 3/2} ds.$$

REMARK 2.2. As mentioned in [7], Theorem 3.5., the process $\{X_{\mathbf{h}}^{(d)}(t)\}_{t \in \mathbb{R}_+}$ has stationary increments and is self-similar with self-similarity index $H \in (1/2, 1)$ given by

(6)
$$H := \left(\sum_{\ell=1}^d h_\ell \right) - d + 1.$$

One can derive from these two nice properties that, for any indices $s, t \in \mathbb{R}_+$ and exponent $p > 0$,

(7)
$$\mathbb{E}[|X_{\mathbf{h}}^{(d)}(t) - X_{\mathbf{h}}^{(d)}(s)|^p] = |t - s|^{Hp} \mathbb{E}[|X_{\mathbf{h}}^{(d)}(1)|^p].$$

Moreover, one knows from the hypercontractivity property for multiple Wiener integrals (see, e.g., [36], Theorem 2.7.2) that, for all $p > 0$, one has $\mathbb{E}[|X_{\mathbf{h}}^{(d)}(1)|^p] < \infty$. Thus, it follows from (7) and Kolmogorov continuity theorem that there exists a modification of $\{X_{\mathbf{h}}^{(d)}(t)\}_{t \in \mathbb{R}_+}$ and Ω_1 , an event of probability 1, such that, on Ω_1 , sample paths of this modification are locally (i.e., on each compact interval) γ -Hölder continuous functions, for any $\gamma \in (0, H)$. All along this paper, we identify $\{X_{\mathbf{h}}^{(d)}(t)\}_{t \in \mathbb{R}_+}$ with this modification. Thus, one can write that, for each fixed $T > 0$ and $\gamma \in (0, H)$, there is a positive finite random variable $C_{T,\gamma}$ such that, almost surely, for every $s, t \in [0, T]$, the following inequality holds:

(8)
$$|X_{\mathbf{h}}^{(d)}(t) - X_{\mathbf{h}}^{(d)}(s)| \leq C_{T,\gamma} |s - t|^\gamma.$$

REMARK 2.3. Observe that when all the coordinates $h_1, \dots, h_d$ of the vector-valued parameter $\mathbf{h}$ are equal to $1 + \frac{H-1}{d}$, then the process $\{X_{\mathbf{h}}^{(d)}(t)\}_{t \in \mathbb{R}_+}$ reduces to the usual Hermite process of Hurst parameter H and order d , up to a renormalisation. The constant $\sqrt{\frac{H(2H-1)}{d! \beta(\frac{1}{2}, \frac{1-H}{d}, \frac{2-2H}{d})^d}}$ used in (2) is chosen such that the process at time 1 has unit variance. On the other side, the constant $\frac{1}{\prod_{\ell=1}^d \Gamma(h_\ell - 1/2)}$ used in (5) is more practicable for computation in the general context of Definition 2.1.

In order to state and motivate the main results of the present article, first we need to recall some notation and fundamental results from our previous paper [5]. The two real-valued functions ϕ and ψ are respectively a univariate scaling function and a mother wavelet associated with a Meyer orthonormal wavelet basis of $L^2(\mathbb{R})$. Recall that ϕ and ψ belong to the Schwartz class $\mathcal{S}(\mathbb{R})$ of infinitely differentiable functions whose derivatives of any order rapidly decay at infinity. Moreover, the Fourier transforms $\widehat{\phi}$ and $\widehat{\psi}$ are infinitely differentiable compactly supported functions satisfying

$$\text{supp } \widehat{\phi} \subseteq \left[-\frac{4\pi}{3}, \frac{4\pi}{3}\right] \quad \text{and} \quad \text{supp } \widehat{\psi} \subseteq \left[-\frac{8\pi}{3}, \frac{8\pi}{3}\right] \setminus \left(-\frac{2\pi}{3}, \frac{2\pi}{3}\right).$$

The wavelet-type expansion of generalized Hermite process relies on the fractional primitives ψ_h of the mother wavelet ψ defined in Definition 2.4 below. We refer to the book [43] for a detailed presentation of the notions of fractional primitive and fractional derivative and related topic, also we refer to [32], Section 4.

DEFINITION 2.4. For all $h \in [1/2, +\infty)$ (resp. $h \in (-\infty, 1/2)$), the fractional primitive of ψ of order $h - 1/2$ (resp. the fractional derivative of ψ of order $1/2 - h$) is the function $\psi_h \in \mathcal{S}(\mathbb{R})$ defined through its Fourier transform by:

$$\widehat{\psi}_h(0) := 0 \text{ and, for all } \xi \neq 0 \quad \widehat{\psi}_h(\xi) := (i\xi)^{1/2-h} \widehat{\psi}(\xi).$$

Note that, since the compactly supported Fourier transform $\widehat{\psi}$ vanishes in a neighbourhood of 0, fractional primitives and derivatives of a univariate Meyer mother wavelet ψ belong to the Schwartz class $\mathcal{S}(\mathbb{R})$. At the opposite, since $\widehat{\phi}(0) = 1 \neq 0$, fractional primitives and derivatives of a univariate Meyer scaling function ϕ fail to be smooth well-localized functions. In order to overcome this serious difficulty, a clever idea of [32] was to “replace” fractional primitive or derivative of ϕ by the so-called fractional scaling function $\Phi_{\Delta}^{(\delta)}$, which belongs to $\mathcal{S}(\mathbb{R})$ and which was defined in [32] as follows:

DEFINITION 2.5. The *fractional scaling function* of order $\delta \in (-\infty, +\infty)$ of a univariate Meyer scaling function ϕ is the function $\Phi_{\Delta}^{(\delta)} \in \mathcal{S}(\mathbb{R})$ defined through its Fourier transform by:

$$\widehat{\Phi}_{\Delta}^{(\delta)}(\xi) := \left(\frac{1 - e^{-i\xi}}{i\xi}\right)^{\delta} \widehat{\phi}(\xi) \quad \forall \xi \neq 0 \text{ and } \widehat{\Phi}_{\Delta}^{(\delta)}(0) := 1.$$

Notice that, similar to $\widehat{\phi}$, the function $\widehat{\Phi}_{\Delta}^{(\delta)}$ has a compact support satisfying

$$(9) \quad \text{supp } \widehat{\Phi}_{\Delta}^{(\delta)} \subseteq \left[-\frac{4\pi}{3}, \frac{4\pi}{3}\right].$$

One can check, by using elementary properties of the Fourier transform on the space $\mathcal{S}(\mathbb{R})$ (see, e.g., the seminal book [45]), that $\Phi_{\Delta}^{(\delta)}$ and ψ_h are well-defined functions belonging to $\mathcal{S}(\mathbb{R})$, which means that they are infinitely differentiable functions satisfying, for all $m \in \mathbb{N}_0$ and $L > 0$,

$$(10) \quad \sup_{x \in \mathbb{R}} \left\{ (3 + |x|)^L \left(\left| \frac{d^m}{dx^m} \Phi_{\Delta}^{(\delta)}(x) \right| + \left| \frac{d^m}{dx^m} \psi_h(x) \right| \right) \right\} < +\infty.$$

Another fundamental ingredient of the wavelet-type expansion of generalized Hermite process is the so-called Gaussian FARIMA (autoregressive fractionally integrated moving average) sequence defined as follows.

DEFINITION 2.6. Generally speaking, if $\{X_k\}_{k \in \mathbb{Z}}$ is a time series, we consider the back-shift operator $\mathfrak{B}$ defined, for each $k \in \mathbb{Z}$, as $\mathfrak{B}X_k = X_{k-1}$. Then, for any $\delta \in (-1/2, 1/2)$, given a sequence $(Z_k)_{k \in \mathbb{Z}}$ of i.i.d. centred Gaussian random variables, the Gaussian FARIMA $(0, \delta, 0)$ sequence $(Z_k^{(\delta)})_{k \in \mathbb{Z}}$ is defined, for each $k \in \mathbb{Z}$, as

$$Z_k^{(\delta)} := (I - \mathfrak{B})^{-\delta} Z_k = \sum_{p=0}^{+\infty} \gamma_p^{(\delta)} \mathfrak{B}^p Z_k = \sum_{p=0}^{+\infty} \gamma_p^{(\delta)} Z_{k-p},$$

where we have set

$$\gamma_0^{(\delta)} = 1 \text{ and, for all } p \in \mathbb{N}, \quad \gamma_p^{(\delta)} := \frac{\delta \Gamma(p + \delta)}{\Gamma(p + 1) \Gamma(\delta + 1)}.$$

In the context of generalized Hermite process, we extended this definition to cover the case of chaotic random variables. Namely, we consider, for all $J \in \mathbb{Z}$, the sequence of d th Wiener chaos random variables

$$\left(\mu_{J,\mathbf{k}} := 2^{J \frac{d}{2}} \int_{\mathbb{R}^d} \phi(2^J x_1 - k_1) \cdots \phi(2^J x_d - k_d) dB(x_1) \dots dB(x_d) \right)_{\mathbf{k} \in \mathbb{Z}^d}$$

and set, for all $\mathbf{h}$ satisfying (3),

$$(11) \qquad \sigma_{J,\mathbf{k}}^{(\mathbf{h})} := \sum_{\mathbf{p} \in \mathbb{N}_0^d} \left(\prod_{l=1}^d \gamma_{p_l}^{(h_l-1/2)} \right) \mu_{J,\mathbf{k}-\mathbf{p}}.$$

Also, we remarked that if we consider, for $J \in \mathbb{Z}$, the Gaussian FARIMA $(0, \delta, 0)$ sequence $(Z_{J,\ell}^{(\delta)})_{\ell \in \mathbb{Z}}$ associated to the sequence of the i.i.d. standard Gaussian random variables

$$\left(g_{J,k}^\phi := 2^{J/2} \int_{\mathbb{R}} \phi(2^J x - k) dB(x) \right)_{k \in \mathbb{Z}},$$

then we get, the more explicit expression [5], Proposition 2.7, for all $\mathbf{k} \in \mathbb{Z}^d$,

$$(12) \qquad \sigma_{J,\mathbf{k}}^{(\mathbf{h})} = \sum_{m=0}^{\lfloor d/2 \rfloor} (-1)^m \sum_{P \in \mathcal{P}_m^{(d)}} \prod_{r=1}^m \mathbb{E}[Z_{J,k_{\ell_r}}^{(h_{\ell_r}-1/2)} Z_{J,k_{\ell'_r}}^{(h_{\ell'_r}-1/2)}] \prod_{s=m+1}^{d-m} Z_{J,k_{\ell''_s}}^{(h_{\ell''_s}-1/2)},$$

where $\mathcal{P}_m^{(d)}$ is the finite set of all partitions of $\{1, \dots, d\}$ with m (nonordered) pairs and $d - 2m$ singletons and the indices ℓ_r, ℓ'_r and ℓ''_s are such that

$$P = \{ \{ \ell_1, \ell'_1 \}, \dots, \{ \ell_m, \ell'_m \}, \{ \ell''_{m+1} \}, \dots, \{ \ell''_{d-m} \} \}.$$

Finally, for all $\mathbf{j}, \mathbf{k} \in \mathbb{Z}^d$, we set

$$(13) \qquad \psi_{\mathbf{j},\mathbf{k}} := \bigotimes_{\ell=1}^d \psi_{j_\ell, k_\ell},$$

where $\psi_{j_\ell, k_\ell}(\cdot) := 2^{j_\ell/2} \psi(2^{j_\ell} \cdot - k_\ell)$, and we consider the chaotic random variable

$$(14) \qquad \varepsilon_{\mathbf{j},\mathbf{k}} := \int_{\mathbb{R}^d} \psi_{\mathbf{j},\mathbf{k}}(x_1, \dots, x_d) dB(x_1) \dots dB(x_d).$$

Theorem 2.8 and Theorem 2.12 of [5] can then be summarized together as follows.

THEOREM 2.7. *The random series*

$$(15) \quad X_{\mathbf{h},J}^{(d)}(t) = 2^{-J(h_1+\dots+h_d-d)} \sum_{\mathbf{k} \in \mathbb{Z}^d} \sigma_{J,\mathbf{k}}^{(\mathbf{h})} \int_0^t \prod_{\ell=1}^d \Phi_{\Delta}^{(h_{\ell}-1/2)}(2^J s - k_{\ell}) ds,$$

is almost surely, for each fixed $J \in \mathbb{N}$, uniformly convergent in t on every compact interval $I \subset \mathbb{R}_+$. Moreover, for any such I , there exists an almost surely finite random variable (depending on I) for which one has, almost surely, for all $J \in \mathbb{N}$,

$$(16) \quad \begin{aligned} & \|X_{\mathbf{h}}^{(d)} - X_{\mathbf{h},J}^{(d)}\|_{I,\infty} \\ &= \left\| \sum_{\substack{(\mathbf{j},\mathbf{k}) \in (\mathbb{Z}^d)^2 \\ \max_{\ell \in \llbracket 1,d \rrbracket} j_{\ell} \geq J}} 2^{j_1(1-h_1)+\dots+j_d(1-h_d)} \varepsilon_{\mathbf{j},\mathbf{k}} \int_0^t \prod_{\ell=1}^d \psi_{h_{\ell}}(2^{j_{\ell}} s - k_{\ell}) ds \right\|_{I,\infty} \end{aligned}$$

$$(17) \quad \leq C J^{\frac{d}{2}} 2^{-J(h_1+\dots+h_d-d+1/2)}.$$

In view of Theorem 2.7, we call $\{X_{\mathbf{h},J}^{(d)}(t)\}_{t \in \mathbb{R}_+}$ the *approximation process at scale J* . Unfortunately, it has not yet a form which is well adapted to numerical simulations. In order to overcome this difficulty we need to replace it by the stochastic process $\{S_{\mathbf{h},J}^{(d)}(t)\}_{t \in \mathbb{R}_+}$, called the *simulation process at scale J* , which will be defined in the sequel. We aim at doing so without altering the estimate of the rate of convergence given in the second part of Theorem 2.7. On this purpose, we recall the following definition of some important sets.

DEFINITION 2.8 ([5], Definition 4.3). Let a be a fixed real number satisfying $1/2 < a < 1$. For all $(j, k) \in \mathbb{Z}_+ \times \mathbb{Z}$, let us denote by $B_{j,k}$ the compact interval

$$(18) \quad B_{j,k} := [k2^{-j} - 2^{-ja}, k2^{-j} + 2^{-ja}].$$

For all $j \in \mathbb{N}$ and for all $t \in \mathbb{R}_+$, we consider the three disjoint subsets of $\mathbb{Z}$:

$$(19) \quad D_j^1(t) := \{k \in \mathbb{Z} : B_{j,k} \subseteq [0, t]\},$$

$$(20) \quad D_j^2(t) := \{k \in \mathbb{Z} \setminus D_j^1(t) : B_{j,k} \cap [0, t] \neq \emptyset\},$$

$$(21) \quad D_j^3(t) := \{k \in \mathbb{Z} : B_{j,k} \cap [0, t] = \emptyset\}.$$

These three sets, depending on t and a , form a partition of $\mathbb{Z}$:

$$\mathbb{Z} = \bigcup_{\ell=1}^3 D_j^{\ell}(t).$$

The set $(D_j^1(t))^d$ is the Cartesian product of the set $D_j^1(t)$ d -times with itself. In [5], we somehow remarked that the estimate of the rate of convergence in (17) is mainly determined by the terms of the series in (16) whose indices $\mathbf{k}$ belong to some $(D_j^1(t))^d$ sets, with $j \geq J$ and $t \in I$. Therefore, the idea behind the definition of $S_{\mathbf{h},J}^{(d)}(t)$, with $J \in \mathbb{N}$ and $t \geq 0$, is to use an appropriate enlargement of the “diagonal set” of $(D_j^1(t))^d$.

DEFINITION 2.9. Let ε be a fixed positive real number. For all $J \in \mathbb{N}$ and for all $t \in \mathbb{R}_+$, we consider the three subsets

$$(22) \quad \mathcal{J}_J^1(t) := \left\{ \mathbf{k} \in (D_J^1(t))^d : \max_{\ell, \ell' \in \llbracket 1,d \rrbracket} |k_{\ell} - k_{\ell'}| \leq 2^{\varepsilon J} \right\},$$

$$(23) \quad \mathcal{J}_J^2(t) := \{\mathbf{k} \in \mathbb{Z}^d : \exists n \text{ such that } k_n \in D_J^2(t)\},$$

$$(24) \quad \mathcal{J}_J^3(t) := \{\mathbf{k} \in \mathbb{Z}^d : \exists n \text{ such that } k_n \in D_J^3(t)\}.$$

The simulation process $\{S_{\mathbf{h},J}^{(d)}(t)\}_{t \in \mathbb{R}_+}$ is then defined as follows.

DEFINITION 2.10. For all $J \in \mathbb{N}$, the *simulation process at scale J* of the generalized Hermite process $\{X_{\mathbf{h}}^{(d)}(t)\}_{t \in \mathbb{R}_+}$ is the process $\{S_{\mathbf{h},J}^{(d)}(t)\}_{t \in \mathbb{R}_+}$ defined, for all $t \in \mathbb{R}_+$, by

$$(25) \qquad S_{\mathbf{h},J}^{(d)}(t) = 2^{-J(h_1+\cdots+h_d-d+1)} \sum_{\mathbf{k} \in \mathcal{J}_J^1(t)} \sigma_{J,\mathbf{k}}^{(\mathbf{h})} \int_{\mathbb{R}} \prod_{\ell=1}^d \Phi_{\Delta}^{(h_{\ell}-1/2)}(s - k_{\ell}) \, ds.$$

REMARK 2.11. From consecutive uses of the Parseval–Plancherel identity and the inclusion (9), one can rewrite the integrals appearing in the right-hand side of (25) as integrals of compactly supported functions, see equation (33) below. This fact is particularly interesting for numerical computations.

The first main result of the present paper is that the sequence of simulation processes $(\{S_{\mathbf{h},J}^{(d)}(t)\}_{t \in \mathbb{R}_+})_{J \in \mathbb{N}}$ converges, almost surely and uniformly t belonging to any compact subset of $\mathbb{R}_+$, to the generalized Hermite process $\{X_{\mathbf{h}}^{(d)}(t)\}_{t \in \mathbb{R}_+}$ with the same estimate of the rate of convergence as the one established for the approximation process in Theorem 2.7.

THEOREM 2.12. For any compact interval $I \subset \mathbb{R}_+$, there exists an almost surely finite random variable C (depending on I) for which one has, almost surely, for each $J \in \mathbb{N}$,

$$(26) \qquad \|X_{\mathbf{h}}^{(d)} - S_{\mathbf{h},J}^{(d)}\|_{I,\infty} \leq C J^{\frac{d}{2}} 2^{-J(h_1+\cdots+h_d-d+1/2)}.$$

In order to state precisely the second main result of the present article, first we need to analyse carefully the definition of the set $D_J^1(t)$ in (19). To this end, for each fixed $J \in \mathbb{N}$ and $t \in \mathbb{R}_+$, we denote by $m_{J,t}$ the integer part of the real number $2^J t - 2^{J(1-a)}$, that is, $m_{J,t} := \lfloor 2^J t - 2^{J(1-a)} \rfloor$. Thus, in view of (19), it turns out that

$$(27) \qquad D_J^1(t) = \begin{cases} \emptyset & \text{if } t \in [0, 2^{1-Ja}), \\ D_J^1(m_{J,t}2^{-J} + 2^{-Ja}) & \text{if } t \in [2^{1-Ja}, \infty). \end{cases}$$

Then, we can derive from (27) that the process $\{S_{\mathbf{h},J}^{(d)}(t)\}_{t \in \mathbb{R}_+}$ is a piecewise constant random function, that is a random walk. More precisely, if $\mathcal{I}_J$ stands for the set

$$\mathcal{I}_J := \mathbb{N} \cap [2^{J(1-a)}, +\infty),$$

one has

$$(28) \qquad S_{\mathbf{h},J}^{(d)}(t) = \sum_{m \in \mathcal{I}_J} s_{m,J} \mathbb{1}_{\lambda_{m,J}^{(a)}}(t) \quad \text{for every } t \in \mathbb{R}_+,$$

where, for all $m \in \mathcal{I}_J$, the random variable

$$(29) \qquad s_{m,J} := S_{\mathbf{h},J}^{(d)}(m2^{-J} + 2^{-aJ})$$

and the deterministic bounded interval $\lambda_{m,J}^{(a)} := [m2^{-J} + 2^{-aJ}, (m+1)2^{-J} + 2^{-aJ})$.

In virtue of Theorem 2.12, when J is large enough, the random walk in (28) can be used for numerically simulating the generalized Hermite process $\{X_{\mathbf{h}}^{(d)}(t)\}_{t \in \mathbb{R}_+}$. Nevertheless, from Remark 2.2, we know that sample paths of the latter process are almost surely continuous functions. Thus, one could prefer to simulate them through a numerically computable stochastic process having continuous sample paths. This can be simply done by taking a

linear interpolation between the random points $(m2^{-J} + 2^{-aJ}, s_{m,J})$, $m \in \mathcal{I}_J$. Namely, we consider the process $\{\tilde{S}_{\mathbf{h},J}^{(d)}(t)\}_{t \in \mathbb{R}_+}$ defined, for all $t \in \mathbb{R}_+$, by

$$(30) \quad \begin{aligned} \tilde{S}_{\mathbf{h},J}^{(d)}(t) &:= \frac{s_{m_0,J}}{|\lambda_{0,J}^{(a)}|} t \mathbb{1}_{\lambda_{0,J}^{(a)}}(t) \\ &+ \sum_{m \in \mathcal{I}_J} (2^J (s_{m+1,J} - s_{m,J})(t - (m2^{-J} + 2^{-aJ})) + s_{m,J}) \mathbb{1}_{\lambda_{m,J}}(t), \end{aligned}$$

with $m_0 := \min \mathcal{I}_J$, $\lambda_{0,J}^{(a)} := [0, m_0 2^{-J} + 2^{-aJ})$ and $|\lambda_{m_0,J}^{(a)}| = m_0 2^{-J} + 2^{-aJ}$.

The following theorem shows that the sequence of simulation processes $(\{\tilde{S}_{\mathbf{h},J}^{(d)}(t)\}_{t \in \mathbb{R}_+})_{J \in \mathbb{N}}$ converges to $\{X_{\mathbf{h}}^{(d)}(t)\}_{t \in \mathbb{R}_+}$, almost surely and uniformly in t belonging to any compact interval of $\mathbb{R}_+$. Moreover, the estimate it provides for the almost uniform rate of convergence is the same as the one in Theorem 2.12.

THEOREM 2.13. *For any compact interval $I \subset \mathbb{R}_+$, there exists an almost surely finite random variable C' (depending on I) for which one has, almost surely, for each $J \in \mathbb{N}$,*

$$\|X_{\mathbf{h}}^{(d)} - \tilde{S}_{\mathbf{h},J}^{(d)}\|_{I,\infty} \leq C' J^{\frac{d}{2}} 2^{-J(h_1 + \dots + h_d - d + 1/2)}.$$

REMARK 2.14. Before diving into the proofs of Theorems 2.12 and 2.13, let us emphasize that the estimate of the rate of convergence obtained in each one of them is identical to that previously established in Theorem 2.7. This, in some sense, means that we do not lose approximation quality when moving from the approximation process $\{X_{\mathbf{h},J}^{(d)}(t)\}_{t \in \mathbb{R}_+}$ to one or the other of the simulation processes $\{S_{\mathbf{h},J}^{(d)}(t)\}_{t \in \mathbb{R}_+}$ and $\{\tilde{S}_{\mathbf{h},J}^{(d)}(t)\}_{t \in \mathbb{R}_+}$. Moreover, based on preliminary results, we believe that the estimate of the rate of convergence obtained in Theorems 2.7, 2.12 and 2.13 is (quasi)-optimal as soon as the order generalized Hermite process $d \geq 2$. Investigating this question will be the object of a forthcoming work.

3. Proofs of the main results.

3.1. Proof of Theorem 2.12. Our strategy to prove Theorem 2.12 consists in writing, for all $J \in \mathbb{N}$, the approximation error $X_{\mathbf{h}}^{(d)} - S_{\mathbf{h},J}^{(d)}$ as the sum of random variables, indexed by the sets $(D_J^1(t))^d$, $\mathcal{J}_J^1(t)$, $\mathcal{J}_J^2(t)$ and $\mathcal{J}_J^3(t)$ and to bound the sup-norm of these random variables in a suitable way. On this purpose, let us first remark that [5], Proposition 2.7, as well as [23], Lemma 2.2.17, allow to affirm the existence of C^* a positive finite random variable and Ω^* an event of probability 1, such that, on Ω^* , for all $J \in \mathbb{N}$ and $\mathbf{k} \in \mathbb{Z}^d$, one has

$$(31) \quad |\sigma_{J,\mathbf{k}}^{(\mathbf{h})}| \leq C^* \prod_{\ell=1}^d \sqrt{\log(3 + |J| + |k_{\ell}|)}.$$

LEMMA 3.1. *Let $T > 2$ be a fixed real number. There exists a positive almost surely finite random variable C such that, for all $J \in \mathbb{N}$, on Ω^* , the positive random variable*

$$\mathcal{G}_J^2 := \sup_{t \in [0,T]} \left\{ 2^{-J(h_1 + \dots + h_d - d)} \sum_{\mathbf{k} \in \mathcal{J}_J^2(t)} |\sigma_{J,\mathbf{k}}^{(\mathbf{h})}| \left| \int_0^t \prod_{\ell=1}^d \Phi_{\Delta}^{(h_{\ell}-1/2)}(2^J s - k_{\ell}) ds \right| \right\}$$

is bounded from above by $C J^{\frac{d}{2}} (\log(3 + J))^{\frac{d-1}{2}} 2^{-J(h_1 + \dots + h_d + a - d)}$.

PROOF. Let $L > 1$ be a fixed real number, for all $t \in [0, T]$, using the definition (23), the inequality (31) and the fast decay property (10), we have, on Ω^* ,

$$\begin{aligned} & 2^{-J(h_1+\dots+h_d-d)} \sum_{\mathbf{k} \in \mathcal{J}_J^2(t)} |\sigma_{J,\mathbf{k}}^{(\mathbf{h})}| \left| \int_0^t \prod_{\ell=1}^d \Phi_{\Delta}^{(h_{\ell}-1/2)}(2^J s - k_{\ell}) ds \right| \\ & \leq C_1 \sup_{n \in \llbracket 1, d \rrbracket} \left(2^{-J(h_1+\dots+h_d-d)} \sum_{k_n \in D_J^2(t)} \sum_{\substack{k_{\ell} \in \mathbb{Z} \\ \ell \neq n}} \int_0^T \prod_{\ell=1}^d \frac{\sqrt{\log(3+J+|k_{\ell}|)}}{(3+|2^J s - k_{\ell}|)^L} ds \right), \end{aligned}$$

where C_1 is a positive finite random variable, not depending on t or J . We proceed as in the proof of [5], Lemma 4.5, to get, on Ω^* ,

$$\begin{aligned} |\mathcal{G}_J^2| & \leq C_2 2^{-J(h_1+\dots+h_d+a-d)} \sqrt{1+J} \log(3+J+2^J T)^{\frac{d-1}{2}} \\ & \leq C_3 2^{-J(h_1+\dots+h_d+a-d)} J^{\frac{d}{2}} \log(3+J)^{\frac{d-1}{2}}, \end{aligned}$$

where C_2 and C_3 are positive finite random variables, not depending on J . $\square$

LEMMA 3.2. *Let $T > 2$ and $L \geq 2^{-1}(1-a)^{-1} + 1$ be two fixed real numbers. There exists a positive almost surely finite random variable C such that, for all $J \in \mathbb{N}$, on Ω^* , the positive random variable*

$$\mathcal{G}_J^3 := \sup_{t \in [0, T]} \left\{ 2^{-J(h_1+\dots+h_d-d)} \sum_{\mathbf{k} \in \mathcal{J}_J^3(t)} |\sigma_{J,\mathbf{k}}^{(\mathbf{h})}| \left| \int_0^t \prod_{\ell=1}^d \Phi_{\Delta}^{(h_{\ell}-1/2)}(2^J s - k_{\ell}) ds \right| \right\}$$

is bounded from above by $C J^{\frac{d+1}{2}} (\log(3+J))^{\frac{d-1}{2}} 2^{-J(h_1+\dots+h_d+(L-1)(1-a)-d)}$.

PROOF. For all $t \in [0, T]$, using the definition (24), the inequality (31) and the fast decay property (10), we have, on Ω^* ,

$$\begin{aligned} & 2^{-J(h_1+\dots+h_d-d)} \sum_{\mathbf{k} \in \mathcal{J}_J^3(t)} |\sigma_{J,\mathbf{k}}^{(\mathbf{h})}| \left| \int_0^t \prod_{\ell=1}^d \Phi_{\Delta}^{(h_{\ell}-1/2)}(2^J s - k_{\ell}) ds \right| \\ & \leq C_1 \sup_{n \in \llbracket 1, d \rrbracket} \left(2^{-J(h_1+\dots+h_d-d)} \sum_{k_n \in D_J^3(t)} \sum_{\substack{k_{\ell} \in \mathbb{Z} \\ \ell \neq n}} \int_0^T \prod_{\ell=1}^d \frac{\sqrt{\log(3+J+|k_{\ell}|)}}{(3+|2^J s - k_{\ell}|)^L} ds \right), \end{aligned}$$

where C_1 is a positive finite random variable, not depending on t or J . We proceed as in the proof of [5], Lemma 4.4, to get, on Ω^* ,

$$\begin{aligned} |\mathcal{G}_J^3| & \leq C_2 (1+J) \log(3+J+2^J T)^{\frac{d-1}{2}} 2^{-J(h_1+\dots+h_d+(L-1)(1-a)-d)} \\ & \leq C_3 J^{\frac{d+1}{2}} \log(3+J)^{\frac{d-1}{2}} 2^{-J(h_1+\dots+h_d+(L-1)(1-a)-d)}, \end{aligned}$$

where C_2 and C_3 are positive finite random variables, not depending on J . $\square$

LEMMA 3.3. *Let $T > 2$ and $L > 2$ be two fixed real numbers. There exists a positive almost surely finite random variable C such that, for all $J \in \mathbb{N}$, on Ω^* , the positive random variable*

$$\mathcal{G}_J^1 := \sup_{t \in [0, T]} \left\{ 2^{-J(h_1+\dots+h_d-d)} \sum_{\mathbf{k} \in (D_J^1(t))^d} |\sigma_{J,\mathbf{k}}^{(\mathbf{h})}| \left| \int_{\mathbb{R} \setminus [0, t]} \prod_{\ell=1}^d \Phi_{\Delta}^{(h_{\ell}-1/2)}(2^J s - k_{\ell}) ds \right| \right\}$$

is bounded from above by $C J^{\frac{d}{2}} 2^{-J(d(L-1)(1-a)+h_1+\dots+h_d-d+1)}$.

PROOF. For all $t \in [0, T]$, using the inequality (31), the fast decay property (10), the inequality $|k| \leq 2^J T$, for all $k \in D_J^1(t)$, the inequality $2^J T \geq J$, [5], Lemma B.2, and the definition (19), we have, on Ω^* ,

$$\begin{aligned} & 2^{-J(h_1+\dots+h_d-d)} \sum_{\mathbf{k} \in (D_J^1(t))^d} |\sigma_{J,\mathbf{k}}^{(\mathbf{h})}| \left| \int_{\mathbb{R} \setminus [0,t]} \prod_{\ell=1}^d \Phi_{\Delta}^{(h_{\ell}-1/2)}(2^J s - k_{\ell}) ds \right| \\ & \leq C_1 2^{-J(h_1+\dots+h_d-d)} \int_{\mathbb{R} \setminus [0,t]} \prod_{\ell=1}^d \left(\sum_{k_{\ell} \in D_J^1(t)} \frac{\sqrt{\log(3+J+|k_{\ell}|)}}{(3+|2^J s - k_{\ell}|)^L} \right) ds \\ & \leq C_1 2^{-J(h_1+\dots+h_d-d)} \int_{\mathbb{R} \setminus [0,t]} \prod_{\ell=1}^d \left(\sum_{k_{\ell} \in D_J^1(t)} \frac{\sqrt{\log(3+2^{J+1}T)}}{(3+|2^J s - k_{\ell}|)^L} \right) ds \\ & \leq C_2 J^{\frac{d}{2}} 2^{-J(h_1+\dots+h_d-d)} \int_{\mathbb{R} \setminus [0,t]} \prod_{\ell=1}^d \left(\sum_{k_{\ell} \in D_J^1(t)} \frac{1}{(3+|2^J s - k_{\ell}|)^L} \right) ds \\ & \leq C_2 J^{\frac{d}{2}} 2^{-J(h_1+\dots+h_d-d)} (I_J^1(t) + I_J^2(t)), \end{aligned}$$

where C_1 and C_2 are positive finite random variables, not depending on t or J , and we have set

$$I_J^1(t) := \int_t^{+\infty} \prod_{\ell=1}^d \left(\sum_{k_{\ell} \leq 2^J t - 2^{J(1-a)}} \frac{1}{(3+2^J s - k_{\ell})^L} \right) ds$$

and

$$I_J^2(t) := \int_{-\infty}^0 \prod_{\ell=1}^d \left(\sum_{k_{\ell} \geq 2^{J(1-a)}} \frac{1}{(3+k_{\ell} - 2^J s)^L} \right) ds.$$

In order to bound $I_J^1(t)$, we use the change of variable $y = 2^J(s - t)$ and the fact that the function $y \mapsto (2+y)^{-L}$ is decreasing on $\mathbb{R}_+$. By this way we obtain that

$$\begin{aligned} I_J^1(t) &= 2^{-J} \int_0^{+\infty} \prod_{\ell=1}^d \left(\sum_{k_{\ell} \leq 2^J t - 2^{J(1-a)}} \frac{1}{(3+y+2^J t - k_{\ell})^L} \right) dy \\ &\leq 2^{-J} \int_0^{+\infty} \prod_{\ell=1}^d \left(\int_0^{+\infty} \frac{dz}{(2+y+2^{J(1-a)}+z)^L} \right) dy \\ &= 2^{-J} \int_0^{+\infty} \frac{(L-1)^{-d}}{(2+y+2^{J(1-a)})^{d(L-1)}} dy \\ &= 2^{-J} (L-1)^{-d} (d(L-1)-1)^{-1} (2+2^{J(1-a)})^{-(d(L-1)-1)}. \end{aligned}$$

We bound $I_J^2(t)$ in the same way and get the conclusion. $\square$

To complete the proof Theorem 2.12, it only remains to bound the random variable

$$(32) \quad 2^{-J(h_1+\dots+h_d-d+1)} \sum_{\mathbf{k} \in (D_J^1(t))^d \setminus \mathcal{J}_J^1(t)} \sigma_{J,\mathbf{k}}^{(\mathbf{h})} \int_{\mathbb{R}} \prod_{\ell=1}^d \Phi_{\Delta}^{(h_{\ell}-1/2)}(s - k_{\ell}) ds.$$

To this end, we use the following key lemma.

LEMMA 3.4. For all $\mathbf{k} \in \mathbb{Z}^d$, one has

$$(33) \quad \int_{\mathbb{R}} \prod_{\ell=1}^d \Phi_{\Delta}^{(h_{\ell}-1/2)}(s - k_{\ell}) ds = \int_{\mathbb{R}^{d-1}} e^{i(k_2-k_1)\xi} e^{i(k_3-k_2)\eta_3} \dots e^{i(k_d-k_2)\eta_d} \\ \times F(\xi, \eta_3, \dots, \eta_d) d\xi d\eta_3 \dots d\eta_d,$$

where F is the function in the Schwartz class $\mathcal{S}(\mathbb{R}^{d-1})$ defined as follows: for all $(\xi, \eta_3, \dots, \eta_d) \in \mathbb{R}^{d-1}$,

$$F(\xi, \eta_3, \dots, \eta_d) := (2\pi)^{-(d-1)} \widehat{\Phi_{\Delta}^{(h_1-1/2)}}(\xi) \\ \times \overline{\widehat{\Phi_{\Delta}^{(h_2-1/2)}}(\xi - (\eta_3 + \dots + \eta_d))} \prod_{\ell=3}^d \overline{\widehat{\Phi_{\Delta}^{(h_{\ell}-1/2)}}(\eta_{\ell})}.$$

Moreover, since $F \in \mathcal{S}(\mathbb{R}^{d-1})$, one can derive from (33) that, for each fixed $L > 0$, there exists a deterministic constant $c_L > 0$ for which the following is true: for all $\mathbf{k} \in \mathbb{Z}^d$,

$$(34) \quad \left| \int_{\mathbb{R}} \prod_{\ell=1}^d \Phi_{\Delta}^{(h_{\ell}-1/2)}(s - k_{\ell}) ds \right| \leq c_L \prod_{\ell=1, \ell \neq 2}^d \frac{1}{(1 + |k_{\ell} - k_2|)^L}.$$

PROOF. It follows from the change of variable $s = x + k_2$ that

$$\int_{\mathbb{R}} \prod_{\ell=1}^d \Phi_{\Delta}^{(h_{\ell}-1/2)}(s - k_{\ell}) ds = \int_{\mathbb{R}} \Phi_{\Delta}^{(h_1-1/2)}(x + k_2 - k_1) \\ \times \Phi_{\Delta}^{(h_2-1/2)}(x) \prod_{\ell=3}^d \Phi_{\Delta}^{(h_{\ell}-1/2)}(x + k_2 - k_{\ell}) dx.$$

Then, using the Parseval–Plancherel identity and using $d - 2$ times the equality² $\widehat{fg} = (2\pi)^{-1} \widehat{f} \star \widehat{g}$, for all $f, g \in \mathcal{S}(\mathbb{R})$, we get

$$\int_{\mathbb{R}} \Phi_{\Delta}^{(h_1-1/2)}(x + k_2 - k_1) \Phi_{\Delta}^{(h_2-1/2)}(x) \prod_{\ell=3}^d \Phi_{\Delta}^{(h_{\ell}-1/2)}(x + k_2 - k_{\ell}) dx \\ = (2\pi)^{-1} \int_{\mathbb{R}} e^{i(k_2-k_1)\xi} \widehat{\Phi_{\Delta}^{(h_1-1/2)}}(\xi) \overline{\left(\widehat{\Phi_{\Delta}^{(h_2-1/2)}} \prod_{\ell=3}^d \widehat{\Phi_{\Delta}^{(h_{\ell}-1/2)}}(\cdot + k_2 - k_{\ell}) \right)(\xi)} d\xi \\ = (2\pi)^{-(d-1)} \int_{\mathbb{R}} e^{i(k_2-k_1)\xi} \widehat{\Phi_{\Delta}^{(h_1-1/2)}}(\xi) \\ \times \overline{\left(\widehat{\Phi_{\Delta}^{(h_2-1/2)}} \star e^{i(k_2-k_3)(\cdot)} \widehat{\Phi_{\Delta}^{(h_3-1/2)}} \star \dots \star e^{i(k_2-k_d)(\cdot)} \widehat{\Phi_{\Delta}^{(h_d-1/2)}} \right)(\xi)} d\xi \\ = \int_{\mathbb{R}^{d-1}} e^{i(k_2-k_1)\xi} e^{i(k_3-k_2)\eta_3} \dots e^{i(k_d-k_2)\eta_d} F(\xi, \eta_3, \dots, \eta_d) d\xi d\eta_3 \dots d\eta_d,$$

²Notice that throughout the article we use the convention that $\widehat{h} = \mathcal{F}(h)$ the Fourier transform of an arbitrary function $h \in \mathcal{S}(\mathbb{R})$ is defined as

$$\widehat{h}(t) = \mathcal{F}(h)(t) := \int_{\mathbb{R}} e^{-ity} h(y) dy \quad \text{for all } t \in \mathbb{R}.$$

Thus, $\mathcal{F}^{-1}(h)$, the inverse Fourier transform of h is defined as

$$\mathcal{F}^{-1}(h)(s) := (2\pi)^{-1} \int_{\mathbb{R}} e^{isz} h(z) dz \quad \text{for all } s \in \mathbb{R}.$$

which proves that the equality (33) holds. Let us now show that the inequality (34) is satisfied. Since F belongs to $\mathcal{S}(\mathbb{R}^{d-1})$, its Fourier transform $\widehat{F}$, defined, for all $(x_1, \dots, x_{d-1}) \in \mathbb{R}^d$, as

$$\widehat{F}(x_1, \dots, x_{d-1}) := \int_{\mathbb{R}^{d-1}} e^{-i\langle (x_1, \dots, x_{d-1}), (\xi, \eta_3, \dots, \eta_d) \rangle} F(\xi, \eta_3, \dots, \eta_d) d\xi d\eta_3 \cdots d\eta_d,$$

also belongs to the space $\mathcal{S}(\mathbb{R}^{d-1})$. Therefore, for each fixed $L > 0$, there exists a deterministic constant $c_L > 0$ such that

$$(35) \quad \sup_{(x_1, \dots, x_{d-1}) \in \mathbb{R}^{d-1}} (1 + |x_1|)^L \cdots (1 + |x_{d-1}|)^L |\widehat{F}(x_1, \dots, x_{d-1})| < c_L.$$

Thus, it turns out that the inequality (34) is a straightforward consequence of the equality (33) and the inequality (35). $\square$

REMARK 3.5. The equality (33) can somehow be viewed as a useful extension of the well-known Parseval–Plancherel identity in which more than two functions are involved. In particular, it could have been used in Section 4.3 of our preceding paper [5] to get a more direct proof of Lemma 4.9 in the same spirit as [4], Lemma 2.21.

Lemma 3.4 is a main ingredient of the proof of the following lemma which allows to bound the random variable in (32).

LEMMA 3.6. *Let $T > 2$ and $L > \max\{(2\varepsilon)^{-1}, 1\}$ be two fixed real numbers. There exists a positive almost surely finite random variable C such that, for all $J \in \mathbb{N}$, on Ω^* , the positive random variable*

$$\mathcal{G}_J := \sup_{t \in [0, T]} \left\{ 2^{-J(h_1 + \cdots + h_d - d + 1)} \sum_{\mathbf{k} \in (D_J^1(t))^d \setminus \mathcal{J}_J^1(t)} |\sigma_{J, \mathbf{k}}^{(\mathbf{h})}| \left| \int_{\mathbb{R}} \prod_{\ell=1}^d \Phi_{\Delta}^{(h_{\ell}-1/2)}(s - k_{\ell}) ds \right| \right\}$$

is bounded from above by $C J^{\frac{d}{2}} 2^{-J(h_1 + \cdots + h_d - d + \varepsilon L)}$.

PROOF. Let $t \in [0, T]$ and $\mathbf{k} \in (D_J^1(t))^d \setminus \mathcal{J}_J^1(t)$ be arbitrary and fixed. There is no restriction to assume that the coordinates $k_1, \dots, k_d$ of $\mathbf{k}$ are labeled so that $|k_1 - k_2| > 2^{\varepsilon J}$. Thus, using the inequality (34), we get

$$\left| \int_{\mathbb{R}} \prod_{\ell=1}^d \Phi_{\Delta}^{(h_{\ell}-1/2)}(s - k_{\ell}) ds \right| \leq c_L 2^{-\varepsilon J L} \prod_{\ell=3}^d \frac{1}{(1 + |k_{\ell} - k_2|)^L}.$$

Then, combining the latter inequality with (31) and the inequality $|k| \leq 2^J T$, which holds for all $k \in D_J^1(t)$, we obtain

$$\begin{aligned} & 2^{-J(h_1 + \cdots + h_d - d + 1)} \sum_{\mathbf{k} \in (D_J^1(t))^d \setminus \mathcal{J}_J^1(t)} |\sigma_{J, \mathbf{k}}^{(\mathbf{h})}| \left| \int_{\mathbb{R}} \prod_{\ell=1}^d \Phi_{\Delta}^{(h_{\ell}-1/2)}(s - k_{\ell}) ds \right| \\ & \leq C_1 2^{-J(h_1 + \cdots + h_d - d + 1)} (\log(3 + J + 2^J T))^{\frac{d}{2}} 2^{-\varepsilon J L} \\ & \quad \times (\#(D_J^1(t))) \sup_{x \in \mathbb{R}} \left(\sum_{k \in \mathbb{Z}} \frac{1}{(1 + |k - x|)^L} \right)^{d-2} \\ & \leq C_2 J^{\frac{d}{2}} 2^{-J(h_1 + \cdots + h_d - d + \varepsilon L)}, \end{aligned}$$

where $\#(D_J^1(t))$ denotes the cardinality of $D_J^1(t)$ which is less than $2^{J+1}T$, and C_1 and C_2 are positive finite random variable not depending on t or J . $\square$

We are now in position to complete the proof of Theorem 2.12. Actually, it is a direct consequence of the Lemmata in this section and Theorem 2.7.

END OF THE PROOF OF THEOREM 2.12. Without loss of generality, one can assume that the compact interval I in the statement of the theorem is of the form $I = [0, T]$ for some fixed real number $T > 2$. Then, one can derive from the triangle inequality that, for all $J \in \mathbb{N}$,

$$\begin{aligned} \|X_{\mathbf{h}}^{(d)} - S_{\mathbf{h},J}^{(d)}\|_{I,\infty} &\leq \|X_{\mathbf{h}}^{(d)} - X_{\mathbf{h},J}^{(d)}\|_{I,\infty} + \|X_{\mathbf{h},J}^{(d)} - S_{\mathbf{h},J}^{(d)}\|_{I,\infty} \\ &\leq \|X_{\mathbf{h}}^{(d)} - X_{\mathbf{h},J}^{(d)}\|_{I,\infty} + \mathcal{G}_J^1 + \mathcal{G}_J^2 + \mathcal{G}_J^3 + \mathcal{G}_J. \end{aligned}$$

Then combining the latter inequality with Theorem 2.7 and Lemmata 3.1, 3.2, 3.3 and 3.6, one obtains Theorem 2.12. $\square$

3.2. *Proof of Theorem 2.13.* We have now enough materials to complete the prove Theorem 2.13.

END OF THE PROOF OF THEOREM 2.13. For the sake of simpleness in notation, let us assume $I = [0, T]$, for some $T > 2$. In the sequel $J \in \mathbb{N}$ is arbitrary and fixed. The set of positive integers $\mathcal{I}_J(T)$ is defined as

$$(36) \quad \mathcal{I}_J(T) := \mathbb{N} \cap [2^{J(1-a)}, 2^J T - 2^{J(1-a)}] = \mathcal{I}_J \cap [0, 2^J T - 2^{J(1-a)}].$$

One can derive from the triangle inequality that

$$\begin{aligned} (37) \quad \|S_{\mathbf{h},J}^{(d)} - \tilde{S}_{\mathbf{h},J}^{(d)}\|_{I,\infty} &\leq \max\{|s_{m_0,J}|, \max_{m \in \mathcal{I}_J(T)} |s_{m+1,J} - s_{m,J}|\} \\ &\leq 2\|X_{\mathbf{h}}^{(d)} - S_{\mathbf{h},J}^{(d)}\|_{I,\infty} + \max\{A_J, B_J\}, \end{aligned}$$

where

$$A_J := |X_{\mathbf{h}}^{(d)}(m_0 2^{-J} + 2^{-aJ}) - X_{\mathbf{h}}^{(d)}(0)|$$

and

$$B_J := \max_{m \in \mathcal{I}_J(T)} |X_{\mathbf{h}}^{(d)}((m+1)2^{-J} + 2^{-aJ}) - X_{\mathbf{h}}^{(d)}(m2^{-J} + 2^{-aJ})|.$$

Let γ be an arbitrary fixed positive real number such that $\gamma < H$ and $\gamma > a\gamma > H - \frac{1}{2}$. It follows from the inequality (8) that one has almost surely, for all $m \in \mathcal{I}_J(T)$,

$$|X_{\mathbf{h}}^{(d)}((m+1)2^{-J} + 2^{-aJ}) - X_{\mathbf{h}}^{(d)}(m2^{-J} + 2^{-aJ})| \leq C_{T,\gamma} 2^{-\gamma J}.$$

Then, combining the latter inequality with the fact that $\gamma > H - \frac{1}{2} = h_1 + \dots + h_d - d + 1/2$, one obtains that

$$(38) \quad B_J \leq C_{T,\gamma} J^{\frac{d}{2}} 2^{-J(h_1 + \dots + h_d - d + 1/2)}.$$

On another hand, since $m_0 2^{-J} + 2^{-aJ} \in I = [0, T]$ and $2^{J(1-a)} \leq m_0 < 2^{J(1-a)} + 1$, one can derive from the inequality (8) that, almost surely,

$$\begin{aligned} |X_{\mathbf{h}}^{(d)}(m_0 2^{-J} + 2^{-aJ}) - X_{\mathbf{h}}^{(d)}(0)| &\leq C_{\gamma} |m_0 2^{-J} + 2^{-aJ}|^{\gamma} \\ &\leq 3^{\gamma} C_{T,\gamma} 2^{-a\gamma J}. \end{aligned}$$

Then, using the inequality $a\gamma > H - \frac{1}{2}$, one gets that

$$(39) \quad A_J \leq 3^\gamma C_{T,\gamma} J^{\frac{d}{2}} 2^{-J(h_1+\dots+h_d-d+1/2)}.$$

Finally, it follows from the triangle inequality, (37), (38) and (39) that

$$\begin{aligned} \|X_{\mathbf{h}}^{(d)} - \tilde{S}_{\mathbf{h},J}^{(d)}\|_{I,\infty} &\leq \|X_{\mathbf{h}}^{(d)} - S_{\mathbf{h},J}^{(d)}\|_{I,\infty} + \|S_{\mathbf{h},J}^{(d)} - \tilde{S}_{\mathbf{h},J}^{(d)}\|_{I,\infty} \\ &\leq 3\|X_{\mathbf{h}}^{(d)} - S_{\mathbf{h},J}^{(d)}\|_{I,\infty} + 4C_{T,\gamma} J^{\frac{d}{2}} 2^{-J(h_1+\dots+h_d-d+1/2)}. \end{aligned}$$

Then combining the latter inequality with (26) one obtains the theorem. $\square$

REMARK 3.7. Before ending the present section, let us provide a synthetic summary of our simulation method of trajectories (sample paths) of a generalized Hermite process with arbitrary order and Hurst parameter. We mention in passing that the sample paths of fractional Brownian motions, Rosenblatt processes, Hermite and generalized Hermite processes of order 3, which are displayed in Figures 1 to 7 of Section 4, have been obtained through this method.

The method depends on the following four parameters:

- the upper bound $T > 0$ of the interval $[0, T]$ on which the simulation of a trajectory is performed;
- the level of approximation $J \in \mathbb{N}$ (see Theorems 2.12 and 2.13);
- $a \in (1/2, 1)$ which determines the time set

$$\{m2^{-J} + 2^{-aJ} : m \in \mathcal{I}_J(T) \cup \{\max \mathcal{I}_J(T) + 1\}\}$$

on which data are simulated, recall that the finite set of positive integers $\mathcal{I}_J(T)$ is defined in (36), in the sequel one sets

$$m_0 := \min \mathcal{I}_J(T) = \min \mathcal{I}_J = \lceil 2^{J(1-a)} \rceil \quad \text{and} \quad m_1 := \max \mathcal{I}_J(T) = \lfloor 2^J T - 2^{J(1-a)} \rfloor;$$

- $\varepsilon > 0$ which governs, for any given $t \in \mathbb{R}_+$, the “thickness” of the set $\mathcal{J}_J^1(t)$ defined in (22).

We refer to Section 5.2 for a discussion on the role and the impact of these four parameters T , J , a and ε on the quality of the simulations.

For a given $J \in \mathbb{N}$ large enough so that the set $\mathcal{I}_J(T) = \{m_0, \dots, m_1\}$ is nonempty, the method firstly consists to build the finite data set

$$(40) \quad \{s_{m,J} : m \in \{m_0, \dots, m_1, m_1 + 1\}\},$$

whose size (i.e., cardinality) is about $2^J T$, since

$$(41) \quad m_1 + 2 - m_0 = \lfloor 2^J T - 2^{J(1-a)} \rfloor + 2 - \lceil 2^{J(1-a)} \rceil \in [2^{J(1-a)} - 1, 2^J T - 2^{J(1-a)} + 1].$$

Let us emphasize that for building this data set, we make use of an iterative procedure, since we know from (25) and (29) that

$$(42) \quad s_{m_0,J} := 2^{-J(h_1+\dots+h_d-d+1)} \sigma_{J,\{m_0\}}^{(\mathbf{h})} \int_{\mathbb{R}} \prod_{\ell=1}^d \Phi_{\Delta}^{(h_{\ell}-1/2)}(s - m_0) ds$$

and, for all $m \in \mathcal{I}_J$ (recall that $\{m_0, \dots, m_1, m_1 + 1\} \subset \mathcal{I}_J$, see (36)),

$$(43) \quad s_{m+1,J} - s_{m,J} = 2^{-J(h_1+\dots+h_d-d+1)} \sum_{\mathbf{k} \in \mathcal{J}_J^1[m]} \sigma_{J,\mathbf{k}}^{(\mathbf{h})} \int_{\mathbb{R}} \prod_{\ell=1}^d \Phi_{\Delta}^{(h_{\ell}-1/2)}(s - k_{\ell}) ds,$$

where the finite set $\mathcal{J}_J^1[m]$ is defined as

$$\begin{aligned} \mathcal{J}_J^1[m] &:= \mathcal{J}_J^1((m+1)2^{-J} + 2^{-aJ}) \setminus \mathcal{J}_J^1(m2^{-J} + 2^{-aJ}) \\ &= \{\mathbf{k} \in \{\max\{m_0, m - \lfloor 2^{\varepsilon J} \rfloor\}, \dots, m\}^d : \exists n \text{ such that } k_n = m\}. \end{aligned}$$

The method secondly consists to linearly interpolate the $m_1 + 3 - m_0$ points whose coordinates are:

$$(0, 0); (m_0 2^{-J} + 2^{-aJ}, s_{m_0, J}); \dots; (m_1 2^{-J} + 2^{-aJ}, s_{m_1, J}); ((m_1 + 1) 2^{-J} + 2^{-aJ}, s_{m_1+1, J}).$$

By this way, we obtain a simulated continuous trajectory of a generalized Hermite process with arbitrary order and Hurst parameter on the interval $[0, (m_1 + 1) 2^{-J} + 2^{-aJ}]$ which contains the interval $[0, T]$.

Finally, the graph of the simulated trajectory is restricted to the interval $[0, T]$.

4. Examples. We use the process defined in (30) to numerically simulate the Rosenblatt process and the Hermite process of order 3. We refer to [40], Chapter 4, for more information on these processes. The significant parts of the algorithm we used to obtain these simulations are described in pseudo-code. Note that the practical implementation was carried out using a Python routine, which we make available to any interested reader.

4.1. Simulation of the Rosenblatt process. The Rosenblatt process of Hurst parameter $H \in (1/2, 1)$ is the process introduced in (2) with $d = 2$ and $\mathbf{h} = (1 + \frac{H-1}{2}, 1 + \frac{H-1}{2})$. To generate the random variables $(\sigma_{J,\mathbf{k}}^{(\mathbf{h})})_{J \in \mathbb{N}, \mathbf{k} \in \mathbb{Z}^d}$, one can use the more explicit equation, derived from (12),

$$(44) \quad \sigma_{J,k_1,k_2}^{(1+\frac{H-1}{2}, 1+\frac{H-1}{2})} = Z_{J,k_1}^{(\frac{H}{2})} Z_{J,k_2}^{(\frac{H}{2})} - \mathbb{E}[Z_{J,k_1}^{(\frac{H}{2})} Z_{J,k_2}^{(\frac{H}{2})}],$$

where $(Z_{J,\ell}^{(\frac{H}{2})})_{\ell \in \mathbb{N}}$ is the Gaussian FARIMA $(0, \frac{H}{2}, 0)$ sequence associated to the sequence of Gaussian random variables $(2^{\frac{J}{2}} \int_{\mathbb{R}} \phi(2^J x - k) dB(x))_{k \in \mathbb{Z}}$. Note that we have [5], Remark 3.5, for all $J \in \mathbb{N}$ and $\mathbf{k} \in \mathbb{Z}^2$,

$$(45) \quad \mathbb{E}[Z_{J,k_1}^{(\frac{H}{2})} Z_{J,k_2}^{(\frac{H}{2})}] = \frac{1}{2\pi} \int_0^{2\pi} e^{i\xi(k_2-k_1)} \left| 2 \sin\left(\frac{\xi}{2}\right) \right|^{-H} d\xi.$$

On the other side, for all $\mathbf{k} \in \mathbb{Z}^2$, we get from the Definition 2.5 of the fractional scaling function and equation (33)

$$(46) \quad \int_{\mathbb{R}} \prod_{\ell=1}^2 \Phi_{\Delta}^{(\frac{H}{2})}(s - k_{\ell}) ds = \int_{-\frac{4\pi}{3}}^{\frac{4\pi}{3}} e^{i\xi(k_2-k_1)} \left(\frac{\sin(\xi/2)}{\xi/2}\right)^H |\widehat{\phi}(\xi)|^2 d\xi.$$

Note that the two expressions (44) and (46) are symmetric with respect to k_1 and k_2 . Thus, in that case, one can rewrite the recursive formula (43) as

$$\begin{aligned} & s_{m+1, J} - s_{m, J} \\ &= 2^{-JH} ((Z_{J,m}^{(\frac{H}{2})})^2 - \mathbb{E}[(Z_{J,m}^{(\frac{H}{2})})^2]) \int_{-\frac{4\pi}{3}}^{\frac{4\pi}{3}} \left(\frac{\sin(\xi/2)}{\xi/2}\right)^H |\widehat{\phi}(\xi)|^2 d\xi \\ &+ 2 \times 2^{-JH} \sum_{k=\max\{m_0, m - \lfloor 2^{\varepsilon J} \rfloor\}}^{m-1} (Z_{J,m}^{(\frac{H}{2})} Z_{J,k}^{(\frac{H}{2})} - \mathbb{E}[Z_{J,m}^{(\frac{H}{2})} Z_{J,k}^{(\frac{H}{2})}]) \\ &\times \int_{-\frac{4\pi}{3}}^{\frac{4\pi}{3}} e^{i\xi(m-k)} \left(\frac{\sin(\xi/2)}{\xi/2}\right)^H |\widehat{\phi}(\xi)|^2 d\xi. \end{aligned}$$

Therefore, if $T > 0$ is fixed and if:

1. `integralvector` is a vector of size $\lfloor 2^{\varepsilon J} \rfloor + 1$ such that, for all $0 \leq k \leq \lfloor 2^{\varepsilon J} \rfloor$, `integralvector[k]` is the value of

$$\int_{-\frac{4\pi}{3}}^{\frac{4\pi}{3}} e^{i\xi k} \left(\frac{\sin(\xi/2)}{\xi/2} \right)^H |\widehat{\phi}(\xi)|^2 d\xi;$$

2. `IJ` is a vector containing $\mathcal{I}_J(T)$ with `IJ[0] = m0`

3. `farima` contains a simulation of the random variables $(Z_{J,\ell}^{(\frac{H}{2})})_{\ell \in \mathcal{I}_J(T)}$;

4. `sigmaJ(farima, k1, k2,  $\frac{H}{2}$ )` is computing (44) using the simulation `farima` and the formula (45).

5. for all $m \in \mathcal{I}_J(T)$, `epaissi(m)` is a vector of size $\min\{\lfloor 2^{\varepsilon J} \rfloor, m - m_0\} + 1$ such that, for all $0 \leq i \leq \min\{\lfloor 2^{\varepsilon J} \rfloor, m - m_0\}$, `epaissi(m)[i] = m - i`

the sequence $(s_{m,J})_{m \in \mathcal{I}_J(T)}$ is simulated via

ROSENBLATT(J)

```

1  result[0]=sigmaJ(farima,IJ[0],IJ[0], $\frac{H}{2}$ ) × integralvector[0]
2  for index=1 to length(IJ)
3      element=epaissi(IJ[index])
4      part=sigmaJ(farima,element[0],element[0], $\frac{H}{2}$ ) × integralvector[0]
5      for i=1 to length(element)
6          part=part+2 × sigmaJ(farima,element[0],element[i], $\frac{H}{2}$ ) × integralvector[i]
7      result[index]=result[index-1]+part.
```

Indeed, it suffices to multiply the obtained vector `result` by 2^{-JH} to get a simulation of $(s_{m,J})_{m \in \mathcal{I}_J(T)}$.

The Figure 1 below shows four simulated sample paths of Rosenblatt processes of respective Hurst parameters 0.6; 0.7; 0.8 and 0.9 on the interval $[0, 1]$. They are obtained using our algorithm with parameters $J = 20$, $a = 0.99$ and $\varepsilon = 10^{-3}$ and $T = 1$. Note that, following the suggestion of one of the reviewers, the FARIMA sequence $(Z_{J,\ell}^{(\frac{H}{2})})_{\ell \in \mathcal{I}_J(T)}$ is simulated using a circulant matrix embedding method [14, 16, 18, 19, 54].

4.2. *Simulation of the Hermite process of order 3.* The Hermite process of order 3 and Hurst parameter $H \in (1/2, 1)$ is the process (2) with $d = 3$ and $\mathbf{h} = (1 + \frac{H-1}{3}, 1 + \frac{H-1}{3}, 1 + \frac{H-1}{3})$.

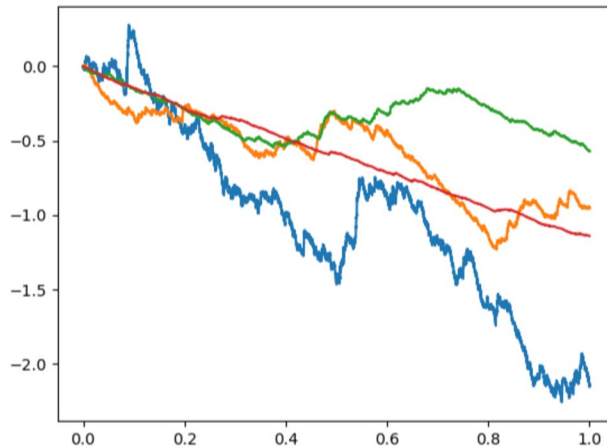


FIG. 1. Sample paths of the Rosenblatt process of Hurst parameter 0.6 (blue), 0.7 (orange), 0.8 (green) and 0.9 (red).

$\frac{H-1}{3}$). To generate the random variables $(\sigma_{J,\mathbf{k}}^{(\mathbf{h})})_{J \in \mathbb{N}, \mathbf{k} \in \mathbb{Z}^d}$, one can use the more explicit equation, derived from (12),

$$(47) \quad \begin{aligned} & \sigma_{J,k_1,k_2,k_3}^{(1+\frac{H-1}{3}, 1+\frac{H-1}{3}, 1+\frac{H-1}{3})} \\ &= Z_{J,k_1}^{(\frac{2H+1}{6})} Z_{J,k_2}^{(\frac{2H+1}{6})} Z_{J,k_3}^{(\frac{2H+1}{6})} - \mathbb{E}[Z_{J,k_1}^{(\frac{2H+1}{6})} Z_{J,k_2}^{(\frac{2H+1}{6})}] Z_{J,k_3}^{(\frac{2H+1}{6})} \\ & \quad - \mathbb{E}[Z_{J,k_1}^{(\frac{2H+1}{6})} Z_{J,k_3}^{(\frac{2H+1}{6})}] Z_{J,k_2}^{(\frac{2H+1}{6})} - \mathbb{E}[Z_{J,k_2}^{(\frac{2H+1}{6})} Z_{J,k_3}^{(\frac{2H+1}{6})}] Z_{J,k_1}^{(\frac{2H+1}{6})}, \end{aligned}$$

where $(Z_{J,\ell}^{(\frac{2H+1}{6})})_{\ell \in \mathbb{N}}$ is the Gaussian FARIMA $(0, \frac{2H+1}{6}, 0)$ sequence associated to the sequence of Gaussian random variables $(2^{\frac{J}{2}} \int_{\mathbb{R}} \phi(2^J x - k) dB(x))_{k \in \mathbb{Z}}$. In this case, we have [5], Remark 3.5, for all $J \in \mathbb{N}$ and $k_1, k_2 \in \mathbb{Z}$,

$$(48) \quad \mathbb{E}[Z_{J,k_1}^{(\frac{2H+1}{6})} Z_{J,k_2}^{(\frac{2H+1}{6})}] = \frac{1}{2\pi} \int_0^{2\pi} e^{i(k_2-k_1)} \left| 2 \sin\left(\frac{\xi}{2}\right) \right|^{-\frac{2H+1}{3}} d\xi.$$

Also, from the Definition 2.5 of the fractional scaling function and equation (33), we get, for all $\mathbf{k} \in \mathbb{Z}^3$,

$$(49) \quad \begin{aligned} & \int_{\mathbb{R}} \prod_{\ell=1}^3 \Phi_{\Delta}^{(\frac{2H+1}{6})}(s - k_{\ell}) ds \\ &= \iint_{[-\frac{4\pi}{3}, \frac{4\pi}{3}]^2} e^{i\xi(k_2-k_1)} e^{i\eta(k_3-k_2)} \widehat{\phi}(\xi) \widehat{\phi}(\xi - \eta) \widehat{\phi}(\eta) \\ & \quad \times \left(\frac{\sin(\xi/2)}{\xi/2} \frac{\sin((\xi - \eta)/2)}{(\xi - \eta)/2} \frac{\sin(\eta/2)}{\eta/2} \right)^{\frac{2H+1}{6}} d\xi d\eta. \end{aligned}$$

Using again the symmetry of the expressions (47) and (49), we rewrite the recursive formula (43) in this context:

$$\begin{aligned} & S_{m+1,J} - S_{m,J} \\ &= 2^{-JH} \left[((Z_{J,m}^{(\frac{2H+1}{6})})^3 - 3\mathbb{E}[(Z_{J,m}^{(\frac{2H+1}{6})})^2](Z_{J,m}^{(\frac{2H+1}{6})})) \right. \\ & \quad \times \iint_{[-\frac{4\pi}{3}, \frac{4\pi}{3}]^2} \widehat{\phi}(\xi) \widehat{\phi}(\xi - \eta) \widehat{\phi}(\eta) \left(\frac{\sin(\xi/2)}{\xi/2} \frac{\sin((\xi - \eta)/2)}{(\xi - \eta)/2} \frac{\sin(\eta/2)}{\eta/2} \right)^{\frac{2H+1}{6}} d\xi d\eta \Big] \\ & \quad + 3 \times 2^{-JH} \sum_{k=\max\{m_0, m-2^{\varepsilon J}\}}^{m-1} \left[((Z_{J,m}^{(\frac{2H+1}{6})})^2 Z_{J,k}^{(\frac{2H+1}{6})} - \mathbb{E}[(Z_{J,m}^{(\frac{2H+1}{6})})^2] Z_{J,k}^{(\frac{2H+1}{6})}) \right. \\ & \quad - 2\mathbb{E}[Z_{J,m}^{(\frac{2H+1}{6})} Z_{J,k}^{(\frac{2H+1}{6})}] Z_{J,m}^{(\frac{2H+1}{6})}) \\ & \quad \times \iint_{[-\frac{4\pi}{3}, \frac{4\pi}{3}]^2} e^{i\eta(m-k)} \widehat{\phi}(\xi) \\ & \quad \times \widehat{\phi}(\xi - \eta) \widehat{\phi}(\eta) \left(\frac{\sin(\xi/2)}{\xi/2} \frac{\sin((\xi - \eta)/2)}{(\xi - \eta)/2} \frac{\sin(\eta/2)}{\eta/2} \right)^{\frac{2H+1}{6}} d\xi d\eta \Big] \\ & \quad + 3 \times 2^{-JH} \sum_{k=\max\{m_0, m-2^{\varepsilon J}\}}^{m-1} \left[((Z_{J,k}^{(\frac{2H+1}{6})})^2 Z_{J,m}^{(\frac{2H+1}{6})} - \mathbb{E}[(Z_{J,k}^{(\frac{2H+1}{6})})^2] Z_{J,m}^{(\frac{2H+1}{6})}) \right. \end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned}
& -2\mathbb{E}[Z_{J,k}^{(\frac{2H+1}{6})} Z_{J,m}^{(\frac{2H+1}{6})}] Z_{J,k}^{(\frac{2H+1}{6})}) \\
& \times \iint_{[-\frac{4\pi}{3}, \frac{4\pi}{3}]^2} e^{i\eta(m-k)} \widehat{\phi}(\xi) \\
& \times \widehat{\phi}(\xi - \eta) \widehat{\phi}(\eta) \left(\frac{\sin(\xi/2)}{\xi/2} \frac{\sin((\xi - \eta)/2)}{(\xi - \eta)/2} \frac{\sin(\eta/2)}{\eta/2} \right)^{\frac{2H+1}{6}} d\xi d\eta \Big] \\
& + 6 \times 2^{-JH} \sum_{k=\max\{m_0, m - \lfloor 2^{\varepsilon J} \rfloor\}}^{m-1} \sum_{\ell=\max\{m_0, m - \lfloor 2^{\varepsilon J} \rfloor\}}^{k-1} \left[(Z_{J,m}^{(\frac{2H+1}{6})} Z_{J,k}^{(\frac{2H+1}{6})}) Z_{J,\ell}^{(\frac{2H+1}{6})} \right. \\
& - \mathbb{E}[Z_{J,m}^{(\frac{2H+1}{6})} Z_{J,k}^{(\frac{2H+1}{6})}] Z_{J,\ell}^{(\frac{2H+1}{6})} \\
& - \mathbb{E}[Z_{J,m}^{(\frac{2H+1}{6})} Z_{J,\ell}^{(\frac{2H+1}{6})}] Z_{J,k}^{(\frac{2H+1}{6})} \\
& \left. - \mathbb{E}[Z_{J,k}^{(\frac{2H+1}{6})} Z_{J,\ell}^{(\frac{2H+1}{6})}] Z_{J,m}^{(\frac{2H+1}{6})} \right) \iint_{[-\frac{4\pi}{3}, \frac{4\pi}{3}]^2} e^{i\xi(m-k)} e^{i\eta(k-\ell)} \\
& \times \widehat{\phi}(\xi) \widehat{\phi}(\xi - \eta) \widehat{\phi}(\eta) \left(\frac{\sin(\xi/2)}{\xi/2} \frac{\sin((\xi - \eta)/2)}{(\xi - \eta)/2} \frac{\sin(\eta/2)}{\eta/2} \right)^{\frac{2H+1}{6}} d\xi d\eta \Big].
\end{aligned}$$

Therefore, if $T > 0$ is fixed and if:

1. `integralmatrix` is a matrix of dimension $\lfloor 2^{\varepsilon J} \rfloor + 1$ such that, for all $0 \leq k, \ell \leq \lfloor 2^{\varepsilon J} \rfloor$, `integralmatrix[k, l]` is the value of

$$\iint_{[-\frac{4\pi}{3}, \frac{4\pi}{3}]^2} e^{i\xi k} e^{i\eta \ell} \widehat{\phi}(\xi) \widehat{\phi}(\xi - \eta) \widehat{\phi}(\eta) \left(\frac{\sin(\xi/2)}{\xi/2} \frac{\sin((\xi - \eta)/2)}{(\xi - \eta)/2} \frac{\sin(\eta/2)}{\eta/2} \right)^{\frac{2H+1}{6}} d\xi d\eta$$

2. `IJ` is a vector containing $\mathcal{I}_J(T)$ with `IJ[0] = m0`

3. `farima` contains a simulation of the random variables $(Z_{J,\ell}^{(\frac{2H+1}{6})})_{\ell \in \mathcal{I}_J(T)}$;

4. `sigmaJ(farima, k1, k2, k3,  $\frac{2H+1}{6}$ )` is computing (47) using the simulation `farima` and the formula (48).

5. for all $m \in \mathcal{I}_J(T)$, `epaissi(m)` is a vector of size $\min\{\lfloor 2^{\varepsilon J} \rfloor, m - m_0\} + 1$ such that, for all $0 \leq i \leq \min\{\lfloor 2^{\varepsilon J} \rfloor, m - m_0\}$, `epaissi(m)[i] = m - i`

the sequence $(s_m, J)_{m \in \mathcal{I}_J(T)}$ is simulated via

HERMITE3(J)

```

1  result[0]=sigmaJ(farima,IJ[0],IJ[0],IJ[0],IJ[0], $\frac{2H+1}{6}$ ) × integralmatrix[0,0]
2  for index=1 to length(IJ)
3    element=epaissi(IJ[index])
4    part=sigmaJ(farima,element[0],element[0],element[0], $\frac{2H+1}{6}$ ) × integralmatrix[0,0]
5    for i=1 to length(element)
6      part=part+3 × sigmaJ(farima,element[0],element[0],element[i], $\frac{2H+1}{6}$ ) × integralmatrix[0,i]
7      part=part+3 × sigmaJ(farima,element[0],element[i],element[i], $\frac{2H+1}{6}$ ) × integralmatrix[0,i]
8      for j=i+1 to length(element)
9        part=part+6 × sigmaJ(farima,element[0],element[i],element[j], $\frac{2H+1}{6}$ ) × integralmatrix[i,j-i]
10     result[index]=result[index-1]+part.
```

Indeed, it suffices to multiply the obtained vector `result` by 2^{-JH} to get a simulation of $(s_m, J)_{m \in \mathcal{I}_J(T)}$.

The Figure 2 below shows four simulated sample paths of Hermite processes of order 3 and respective Hurst parameter 0.6; 0.7; 0.8 and 0.9 on the interval $[0, 1]$. They are obtained using our algorithm again with parameters $J = 20$, $a = 0.99$ and $\varepsilon = 10^{-3}$ and $T = 1$. The

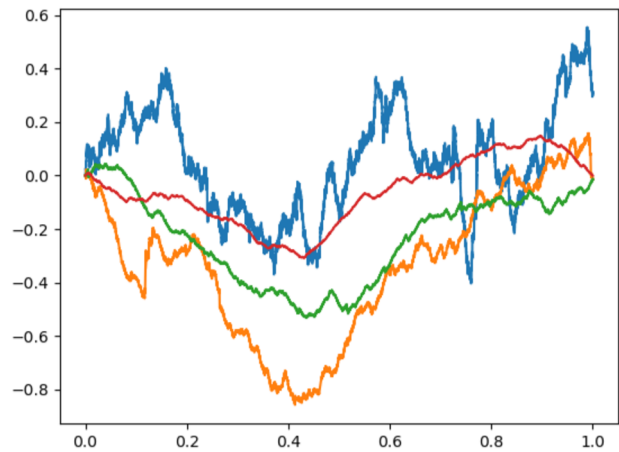


FIG. 2. Sample paths of the Hermite process of order 3 of Hurst parameter 0.6 (blue), 0.7 (orange), 0.8 (green) and 0.9 (red).

FARIMA sequence $(Z_{J,\ell}^{(\frac{2H+1}{6})})_{\ell \in \mathcal{I}_J(T)}$ is once again computed via a circulant matrix embedding method.

Of course, our algorithm can also be used to simulate sample paths of the fractional Brownian motion with Hurst parameter $H \in (1/2, 1)$. In this context, the integrals appearing both in the definitions of $\{S_{\mathbf{h},J}^{(d)}(t)\}_{t \in \mathbb{R}_+}$ and $\{\tilde{S}_{\mathbf{h},J}^{(d)}(t)\}_{t \in \mathbb{R}_+}$ are all equal to 1. Thus, the approximation scheme, consisting in summing terms of the Gaussian FARIMA sequence $(Z_{J,\ell}^{(H-\frac{1}{2})})_{\ell \in \mathbb{N}}$, according to the sets $(\mathcal{J}_J^1(m2^{-J} + 2^{-aJ}))_{m \in \mathcal{I}_J}$ is particularly elementary to implement. In the Figures 3, 4, 5 and 6 below, we compare simulated sample paths of the fractional Brownian, the Rosenblatt process and the Hermite process of order 3, with Hurst parameter 0.6; 0.7; 0.8 and 0.9. All simulations are once again obtained using our algorithm with parameters $J = 20$, $a = 0.99$ and $\varepsilon = 10^{-3}$.

REMARK 4.1. To get the simulations in Figures 3, 4, 5, 6, we use the standard normalisation of Hermite processes (see Remark 2.3 above) which is more appropriate to compare the sample paths.

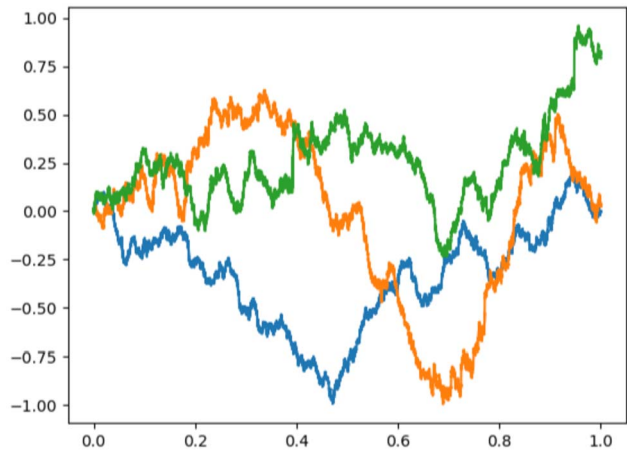


FIG. 3. Sample paths of the fractional Brownian Motion (blue), the Rosenblatt process (orange) and the Hermite process of order 3 (green) with Hurst parameter 0.6.

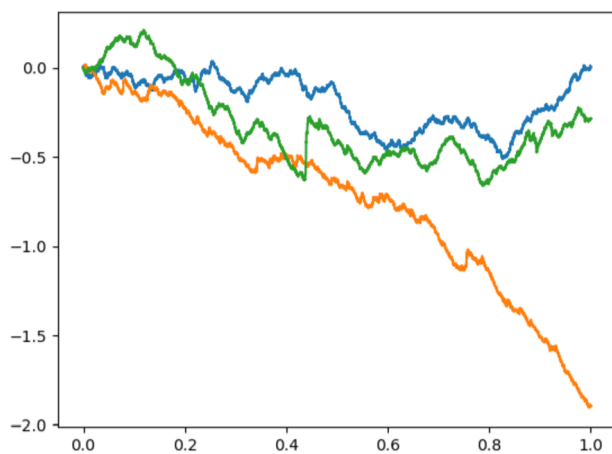


FIG. 4. Sample paths of the fractional Brownian Motion (blue), the Rosenblatt process (orange) and the Hermite process of order 3 (green) with Hurst parameter 0.7.

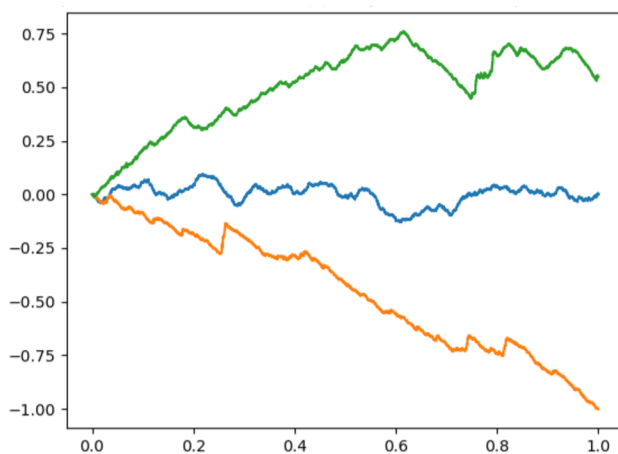


FIG. 5. Sample paths of the fractional Brownian Motion (blue), the Rosenblatt process (orange) and the Hermite process of order 3 (green) with Hurst parameter 0.8.

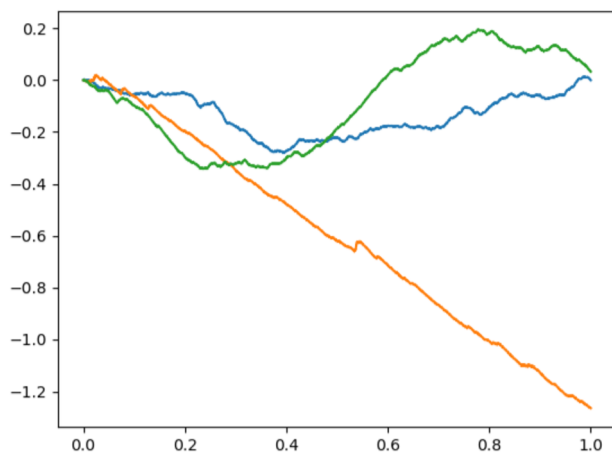


FIG. 6. Sample paths of the fractional Brownian Motion (blue), the Rosenblatt process (orange) and the Hermite process of order 3 (green) with Hurst parameter 0.9.

4.3. *Simulation of the generalized Hermite process of order 3.* Our approach can also be used to numerically simulate generalized Hermite processes. We consider here the case of a process of order $d = 3$ and arbitrary $\mathbf{h} = (h_1, h_2, h_3)$ satisfying conditions (3). To generate the random variables $(\sigma_{J,\mathbf{k}}^{(\mathbf{h})})_{J \in \mathbb{N}, \mathbf{k} \in \mathbb{Z}^d}$, we use the more explicit equation, derived from (12),

$$(50) \quad \begin{aligned} & \sigma_{J,k_1,k_2,k_3}^{(h_1,h_2,h_3)} \\ &= Z_{J,k_1}^{(h_1-1/2)} Z_{J,k_2}^{(h_2-1/2)} Z_{J,k_3}^{(h_3-1/2)} - \mathbb{E}[Z_{J,k_1}^{(h_1-1/2)} Z_{J,k_2}^{(h_2-1/2)}] Z_{J,k_3}^{(h_3-1/2)} \\ & \quad - \mathbb{E}[Z_{J,k_1}^{(h_1-1/2)} Z_{J,k_3}^{(h_3-1/2)}] Z_{J,k_2}^{(h_2-1/2)} - \mathbb{E}[Z_{J,k_2}^{(h_2-1/2)} Z_{J,k_3}^{(h_3-1/2)}] Z_{J,k_1}^{(h_1-1/2)}, \end{aligned}$$

where, for any $\ell \in \{1, 2, 3\}$, $(Z_{J,\ell}^{(h_\ell-1/2)})_{\ell \in \mathbb{N}}$ is the Gaussian FARIMA $(0, h_\ell - 1/2, 0)$ sequence associated to the sequence of Gaussian random variables $(2^{\frac{J}{2}} \int_{\mathbb{R}} \phi(2^J x - k) \times dB(x))_{k \in \mathbb{Z}}$. In this case, we use again [5], Remark 3.5, to compute, for all $J \in \mathbb{N}$, $\ell, m \in \{1, 2, 3\}$ and $k_\ell, k_m \in \mathbb{Z}$,

$$(51) \quad \begin{aligned} & \mathbb{E}[Z_{j,k_\ell}^{(h_\ell-1/2)} Z_{j,k_m}^{(h_m-1/2)}] \\ &= \frac{1}{2\pi} \int_0^{2\pi} e^{i(k_\ell - k_m)\xi} (1 - e^{-i\xi})^{-(h_\ell-1/2)} (1 - e^{i\xi})^{-(h_m-1/2)} d\xi. \end{aligned}$$

Also, from the Definition 2.5 of the fractional scaling function and equation (33), we get, for all $\mathbf{k} \in \mathbb{Z}^3$,

$$(52) \quad \begin{aligned} & \int_{\mathbb{R}} \prod_{\ell=1}^3 \Phi_{\Delta}^{(h_\ell-1/2)}(s - k_\ell) ds \\ &= \iint_{[-\frac{4\pi}{3}, \frac{4\pi}{3}]^2} e^{i\xi(k_2 - k_1 + h_2 - h_1)} e^{i\eta(k_3 - k_2 + h_3 - h_2)} \widehat{\phi}(\xi) \\ & \quad \times \widehat{\phi}(\xi - \eta) \widehat{\phi}(\eta) \left(\frac{\sin(\xi/2)}{\xi/2} \right)^{(h_1-1/2)} \\ & \quad \times \cdots \times \left(\frac{\sin((\xi - \eta)/2)}{(\xi - \eta)/2} \right)^{(h_2-1/2)} \left(\frac{\sin(\eta/2)}{\eta/2} \right)^{(h_3-1/2)} d\xi d\eta. \end{aligned}$$

Now, the expressions (50) and (52) are not symmetric, which means that we have to compute much more quantities in our algorithm. Indeed, if $T > 0$ is fixed and if:

1. `integralmatrix` is a matrix of dimension $2 \times \lfloor 2^{\varepsilon J} \rfloor + 1$ such that, for all $-\lfloor 2^{\varepsilon J} \rfloor \leq k, \ell \leq \lfloor 2^{\varepsilon J} \rfloor$, `integralmatrix[k, l]` is the value of

$$\begin{aligned} & \iint_{[-\frac{4\pi}{3}, \frac{4\pi}{3}]^2} e^{i\xi(k + h_2 - h_1)} e^{i\eta(\ell + h_3 - h_2)} \widehat{\phi}(\xi) \widehat{\phi}(\xi - \eta) \widehat{\phi}(\eta) \left(\frac{\sin(\xi/2)}{\xi/2} \right)^{(h_1-1/2)} \\ & \quad \times \cdots \times \left(\frac{\sin((\xi - \eta)/2)}{(\xi - \eta)/2} \right)^{(h_2-1/2)} \left(\frac{\sin(\eta/2)}{\eta/2} \right)^{(h_3-1/2)} d\xi d\eta. \end{aligned}$$

2. `IJ` is a vector containing $\mathcal{I}_J(T)$ with `IJ[0] = m0`

3. for any $\ell \in \{1, 2, 3\}$, f_ℓ contains a simulation of the random variables $(Z_{J,m}^{(h_\ell-1/2)})_{m \in \mathcal{I}_J(T)}$;

4. `sigmaJ(f1, f2, f3, k1, k2, k3, h)` is computing (50) using the three simulations f_1, f_2, f_3 and the formula (51).

5. for all $m \in I_J(T)$, `epaissi(m)` is a vector of size $\min\{\lfloor 2^{\varepsilon J} \rfloor, m - m_0\} + 1$ such that, for all $0 \leq i \leq \min\{\lfloor 2^{\varepsilon J} \rfloor, m - m_0\}$, `epaissi(m)[i] = m - i`

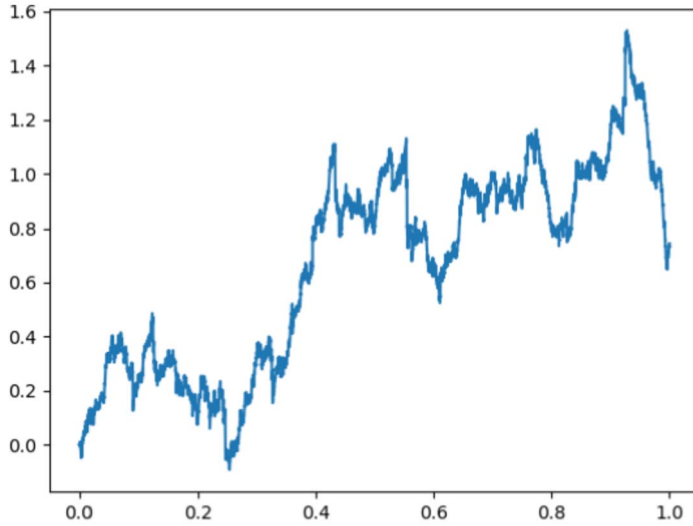


FIG. 7. Sample path of the generalized Hermite of order 3 with index $\mathbf{h} = (0.8, 0.85, 0.9)$.

the sequence $(s_m, J)_{m \in \mathcal{I}_J(T)}$ is simulated via

GENHERMITE3(J)

```

1  result[0]=sigmaJ(f1,f2,f3,IJ[0],IJ[0],IJ[0],h) × integralmatrix[0,0]
2  for index=1 to length(IJ)
3      element=epaissi(IJ[index])
4      part=sigmaJ(f1,f2,f3,element[0],element[0],element[0],h) × integralmatrix[0,0]
5      for i=1 to length(element)
6          part=part+ sigmaJ(f1,f2,f3,element[0],element[0],element[i],h) × integralmatrix[0,i]
7          part=part+ sigmaJ(f1,f2,f3,element[0],element[i],element[0],h) × integralmatrix[-i,i]
8          part=part+ sigmaJ(f1,f2,f3,element[i],element[0],element[0],h) × integralmatrix[i,0]
9          part=part+ sigmaJ(f1,f2,f3,element[0],element[i],element[i],h) × integralmatrix[-i,0]
10         part=part+ sigmaJ(f1,f2,f3,element[i],element[0],element[i],h) × integralmatrix[i,-i]
11         part=part+ sigmaJ(f1,f2,f3,element[i],element[i],element[0],h) × integralmatrix[0,i]
12         for j=1 to length(element)
13             if j ≠ i
14                 part=part+ sigmaJ(f1,f2,f3,element[0],element[i],element[j],h) × integralmatrix[-i,j-i]
15                 part=part+ sigmaJ(f1,f2,f3,element[0],element[j],element[i],h) × integralmatrix[-j,j-i]
16                 part=part+ sigmaJ(f1,f2,f3,element[i],element[0],element[j],h) × integralmatrix[i,-j]
17                 part=part+ sigmaJ(f1,f2,f3,element[j],element[0],element[i],h) × integralmatrix[j,-i]
18                 part=part+ sigmaJ(f1,f2,f3,element[i],element[j],element[0],h) × integralmatrix[i-j,j]
19                 part=part+ sigmaJ(f1,f2,f3,element[j],element[i],element[0],h) × integralmatrix[j-i,i]
20         result[index]=result[index-1]+part.

```

Due to the numerous additional computations, this algorithm clearly needed more time to produce a simulation than its counterpart for the usual Hermite process of order 3. For this reason, the sample path displayed in Figure 7 above is obtained with $J = 15$ (instead of $J = 20$ in the previous figures). The other parameters are $h_1 = 0.8$; $h_2 = 0.85$ and $h_3 = 0.9$, $a = 0.75$ and $\varepsilon = 10^{-3}$.

5. Some numerical experiments.

5.1. *Validation of the trajectories.* To numerically validate our simulations, we propose to estimate their Hurst parameter using three well-established methods:

- the local Whittle estimators (LW) [26, 33, 42]
- log-variogram estimations (LV) [3, 10, 12]
- quadratic-variation estimators (QV). [6]

TABLE 1
LW estimations of the Hurst parameter

		0.6	0.7	0.8	0.9
FBM	m	0.600	0.699	0.799	0.899
	s	0.004	0.004	0.004	0.004
RP	m	0.656	0.725	0.801	0.878
	s	0.008	0.011	0.014	0.012
HP	m	0.656	0.717	0.790	0.901
	s	0.017	0.017	0.012	0.010

Tables 1 to 3 below presented the Hurst parameter estimations obtained for the fractional Brownian motion (FBM), Rosenblatt process (RP) and Hermite process of order 3 (HP) simulated with prescribed Hurst parameter 0.6, 0.7, 0.8 and 0.9. In each case, we simulated 100 trajectories with $J = 17$, $a = 0.99$ and $\varepsilon = 10^{-3}$ and $T = 1$. The notation m and s stand respectively for the mean of the estimations and their standard deviation. Figure 8 displays the 1,200 trajectories obtained from this numerical experiment.

These numerical experiments seem to support the idea that the simulated trajectories exhibit a reasonably good Hurst index. This was already apparent from Figures 1 to 6 above: the larger H is, the smoother the trajectories become.

REMARK 5.1. In this analysis, we have chosen to work with the modified quadratic variation estimator defined in [6], so that the asymptotic performance of the estimator does not depend on the exact value of the Hurst parameter H or on the order d of the process. Indeed, it is known that the classical Hurst index estimator based on quadratic variations, although strongly consistent, is not asymptotically Gaussian as soon as $d \geq 2$, and even at order $d = 1$ provided that $H > \frac{3}{4}$ [11, 51]. The estimator recently introduced in [6] has the advantage of overcoming this issue and is therefore asymptotically normal in all cases. Note, however, that given an observation of a process $\{X_{\frac{k}{2^N}} : 0 \leq k \leq 2^N\}$ on a dyadic grid, this modified estimator is obtained by considering only the increments $\{X_{\frac{\ell[2^{N\beta}]+1}{2^N}} - X_{\frac{\ell[2^{N\beta}]}{2^N}} : \ell \in \mathbb{N} \cap [1, \min\{[2^{N\gamma}], \frac{2^N}{[2^{N\beta}]}]\}$, for some $0 < \gamma < \beta < 1$, so as to ensure that the intervals associated to these increments are sufficiently far apart to define random variables which possess independence properties. In other words, the modified estimator uses only part of the information available in $\{X_{\frac{k}{2^N}} : 0 \leq k \leq 2^N\}$, which naturally slows its rate of convergence to H , see [6], Theorem 3. In this work, for comparative purposes, we

TABLE 2
LV estimations of the Hurst parameter

		0.6	0.7	0.8	0.9
FBM	m	0.594	0.692	0.787	0.886
	s	0.010	0.013	0.013	0.015
RP	m	0.638	0.702	0.779	0.850
	s	0.018	0.023	0.029	0.029
HP	m	0.636	0.703	0.792	0.915
	s	0.017	0.016	0.013	0.015

TABLE 3
QV estimations of the Hurst parameter

		0.6	0.7	0.8	0.9
FBM	m	0.605	0.705	0.806	0.904
	s	0.006	0.005	0.006	0.007
RP	m	0.585	0.693	0.796	0.896
	s	0.013	0.013	0.015	0.012
HP	m	0.586	0.691	0.802	0.896
	s	0.031	0.026	0.016	0.006

considered it more appropriate to guarantee the same asymptotic properties of the estimator regardless of the values of d and H , even at the cost of slightly slowing its convergence.

REMARK 5.2. In the paper [28], numerical experiments are carried out to test the performance of a wavelet-based estimator for the Hurst parameter of a Hermite process. Therein, as well as in the initial version of the current article, trajectories of this process were simulated through FARIMAs generated by a wavelet synthesis similar to that presented in [1, 39]. Yet, a referee on the initial version of our paper suggested us to use a circulant matrix embedding algorithm to generate them, since it offers the advantage to be an exact method. This sensible suggestion has been followed in the present revised version of the paper. Indeed, it allows to greatly improve the results of the numerical experiments. For instance, a comparison of the estimations in Table 4 with the ones presented in [28] clearly confirms this fact.

Another fundamental aspect of the Hermite processes is their non-Gaussianity as soon as $d \geq 2$. Recall that our trajectories on $[0, 1]$ are obtained by simulating data at the times $m2^{-J} + 2^{-aJ}$, $m \in \mathcal{I}_J(1)$, for a given $J \in \mathbb{N}$ (see Remark 3.7). In the sequel, $\mathcal{D}_J$ stands for

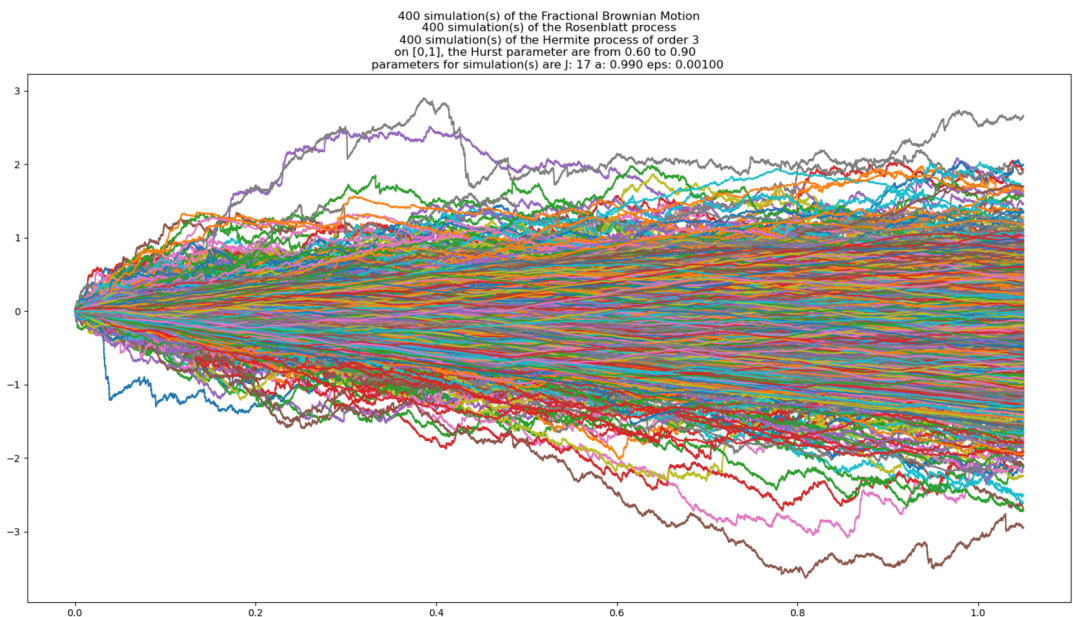


FIG. 8. The 1,200 trajectories generated to obtain the estimations presented in Tables 1 to 4.

TABLE 4
WV estimations of the Hurst parameter

		0.6	0.7	0.8	0.9
FBM	m	0.620	0.713	0.807	0.903
	s	0.177	0.156	0.168	0.169
RP	m	0.630	0.713	0.759	0.886
	s	0.187	0.205	0.230	0.244
HP	m	0.623	0.695	0.794	0.883
	s	0.266	0.219	0.207	0.218

the set $\mathcal{I}_J(1) \setminus \{m_0\}$. For any $J \in \mathbb{N}$, $d \geq 1$, $H \in (1/2, 1)$ and $m \in \mathcal{D}_J$, the random variable $X_{H,m,J}^{(d)}$ is defined as

$$X_{H,m,J}^{(d)} := 2^{JH} (X_H^{(d)}(m2^{-J} + 2^{-aJ}) - X_H^{(d)}((m-1)2^{-J} + 2^{-aJ})),$$

where $\{X_H^{(d)}(t)\}_{t \geq 0}$ denotes the Hermite process of order d and Hurst parameter H . The empirical cumulative distribution function $\widehat{F}_{H,J}^{(d)}$ is defined, for all $x \in \mathbb{R}$, as

$$\widehat{F}_{H,J}^{(d)}(x) := \frac{1}{\#\mathcal{D}_J} \sum_{m \in \mathcal{D}_J} \mathbb{1}_{\{X_{H,m,J}^{(d)} \leq x\}},$$

where $\#\mathcal{D}_J$ denotes the cardinality of $\mathcal{D}_J$. On another hand, the cumulative distribution function $F_H^{(d)}$ is defined, for every $x \in \mathbb{R}$, as

$$F_H^{(d)}(x) := \mathbb{P}(X_H^{(d)}(1) \leq x).$$

The following proposition is the theoretical foundation behind our empirical approach to test the Gaussianity of the simulated processes.

PROPOSITION 5.3. *For each fixed integer $d \geq 1$ and $H \in (1/2, 1)$, the sequence of functions $(\widehat{F}_{H,J}^{(d)})_{J \in \mathbb{N}}$ converges, almost surely and uniformly in $x \in \mathbb{R}$, to the function $F_H^{(d)}$.*

PROOF. We know from [44], Theorem 8.3.1, that the stationary Hermite noise $(X_H^{(d)}(m) - X_H^{(d)}(m-1))_{m \in \mathbb{N}}$ is ergodic. Thus, one can derive from the self-similarity property of the process $\{X_H^{(d)}(t)\}_{t \geq 0}$ the stationarity of its increments that

$$\text{for all } x \in \mathbb{R} \quad \mathbb{P}\Big(\lim_{J \rightarrow +\infty} \widehat{F}_{H,J}^{(d)}(x) = F_H^{(d)}(x)\Big) = 1.$$

Then, since $\mathbb{Q}$ is a countable set, one gets that

$$\mathbb{P}\Big(\forall x \in \mathbb{Q}, \lim_{J \rightarrow +\infty} \widehat{F}_{H,J}^{(d)}(x) = F_H^{(d)}(x)\Big) = 1.$$

Next, we use the facts that $\mathbb{Q}$ is dense in $\mathbb{R}$ and $x \mapsto \widehat{F}_{H,J}^{(d)}(x)$ is almost surely nondecreasing to obtain that

(53)
$$\mathbb{P}\Big(\forall x \in \mathbb{R}, \lim_{J \rightarrow +\infty} \widehat{F}_{H,J}^{(d)}(x) = F_H^{(d)}(x)\Big) = 1.$$

Next, notice that since the random variable $X_H^{(d)}(1)$ can be expressed as a nonzero multiple Wiener–Itô integral, we know from the Shigekawa theorem [46] that its distribution is absolutely continuous with respect to the Lebesgue measure on $\mathbb{R}$. The latter fact entails that $F_H^{(d)}$

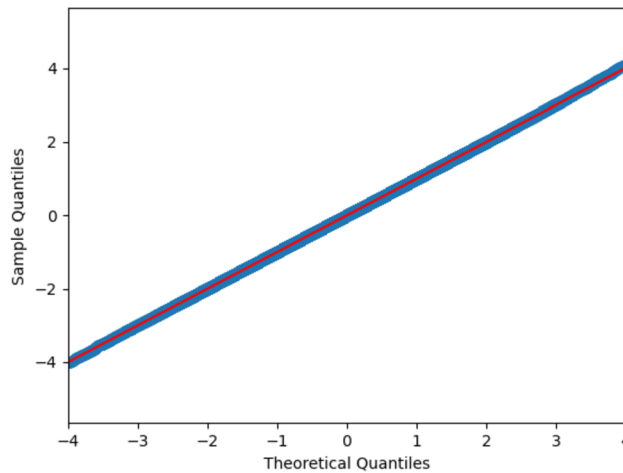


FIG. 9. *Qq-plot comparing the empirical quantiles of the set (54) in the case of the fractional Brownian motion ($d = 1$) to the quantiles of the cumulative distribution function of a $\mathcal{N}(0, 1)$ Gaussian random variable.*

is a continuous function on $\mathbb{R}$. Moreover, since

$$\lim_{x \rightarrow -\infty} \left\{ \frac{\widehat{F}_{H,J}^{(d)}}{F_H^{(d)}} \right\} (x) = 0 \quad \text{and} \quad \lim_{x \rightarrow +\infty} \left\{ \frac{\widehat{F}_{H,J}^{(d)}}{F_H^{(d)}} \right\} (x) = 1,$$

the conclusion follows from Dini's theorem applied on the compact $\mathbb{R} \cup \{\pm\infty\}$ to the sequence of almost surely nondecreasing functions $(\widehat{F}_{H,J}^{(d)})_{J \in \mathbb{N}}$ which, according to (53), almost surely simply converges to the continuous function $F_H^{(d)}$. $\square$

Based on our simulation procedure, we approximate $\widehat{F}_{H,J}^{(d)}(x)$ by

$$\frac{1}{\#\mathcal{D}_J} \sum_{m \in \mathcal{D}_J} \mathbb{1}_{\{2^{JH}(s_{m,J} - s_{m-1,J}) \leq x\}}$$

and we test the Gaussianity of the process by comparing this function to the cumulative distribution function Φ of a $\mathcal{N}(0, 1)$ Gaussian random variable. Figures 9 to 11 present the

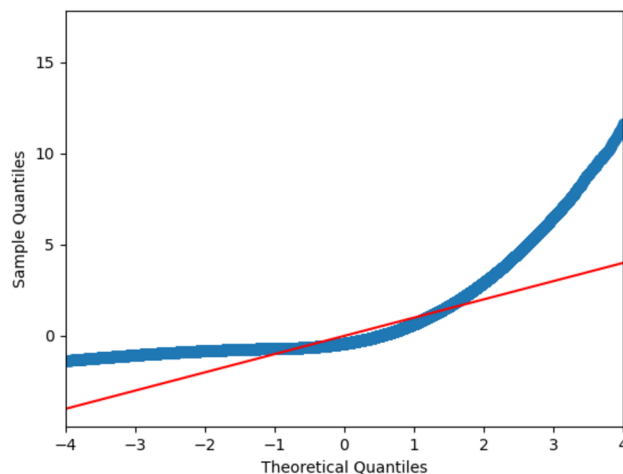


FIG. 10. *Qq-plot comparing the empirical quantiles of the set (54) in the case of the Rosenblatt process ($d = 2$) to the quantiles of the cumulative distribution function of a $\mathcal{N}(0, 1)$ Gaussian random variable.*

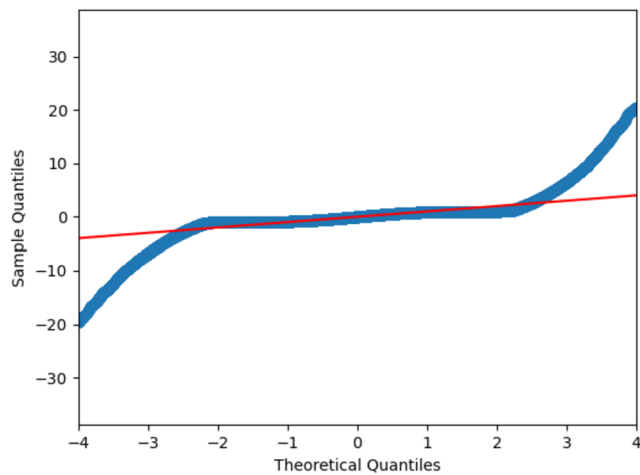


FIG. 11. *Qq-plot comparing the empirical quantiles of the set (54) in the case of the Hermite process of order 3 ($d = 3$) to the quantiles of the cumulative distribution function of a $\mathcal{N}(0, 1)$ Gaussian random variable.*

qq-plot obtained by comparing the empirical quantiles of the set

(54)
$$\{2^{JH}(s_{m,J} - s_{m-1,J})\}_{m \in \mathcal{D}_J}$$

to the quantiles of Φ . They clearly show that the latter set is normally distributed when $d = 1$, while it is not the case when $d = 2$ or $d = 3$. Interestingly, we also note that this approach seems to distinguish the Rosenblatt process from the Hermite process of order 3. This feature could be explored to develop a statistical method allowing to determine the order of a given Hermite process.

5.2. Roles of the parameters. The trajectories we simulate depend on the parameters $J \in \mathbb{N}$, $\varepsilon > 0$ and $a \in (1/2, 1)$. Undeniably, the most important parameter is J , since it alone truly governs the quality of the approximation provided by Theorems 2.12 and 2.13 as well as the size (41) of the data set (40) we simulate. According to (41), for any $T > 0$, $\#\mathcal{I}_J(T) \approx 2^J T$, thus it is clear that the complexity algorithm is exponential in J . Experimentally, we manage to produce a few simulations within a reasonable time up to the rather high level $J = 20$. However, if we wish to generate numerous simulations for statistical estimations, as we did above, we lower this threshold to $J = 17$. Nevertheless, Tables 5 and 6 below show that the Hurst parameter estimations are already quite satisfactory, especially for the QV estimator, at the reduced level $J = 12$.

The parameters a and ε do not play an explicit role in the convergence rate stated in Theorems 2.12 and 2.13. Nevertheless, the proofs of the latter two theorems as well as that of

TABLE 5
LW estimations of the Hurst parameter for simulations at resolution $J = 12$

		0.6	0.7	0.8	0.9
FBM	m	0.59	0.693	0.796	0.896
	s	0.016	0.016	0.016	0.019
RP	m	0.625	0.733	0.806	0.874
	s	0.032	0.035	0.034	0.042
HP	m	0.635	0.736	0.822	0.925
	s	0.040	0.030	0.032	0.038

TABLE 6
QV estimations of the Hurst parameter for simulations at resolution $J = 12$

		0.6	0.7	0.8	0.9
FBM	m	0.606	0.707	0.811	0.908
	s	0.017	0.017	0.021	0.018
RP	m	0.586	0.696	0.797	0.880
	s	0.037	0.029	0.027	0.022
HP	m	0.592	0.700	0.795	0.894
	s	0.045	0.033	0.021	0.010

Theorem 2.7 (see the proofs of Lemmata 3.1, 3.2, 3.3 and 3.6), which provide the theoretical validation of our method, explicitly depend on these parameters.

The parameter a determines the first and last time at which the process is simulated, see Remark 3.7. One may think that it could affect the quality of the approximation given by $\{S_{\mathbf{h},J}^{(d)}\}_{t \in \mathbb{R}_+}$ or $\{\tilde{S}_{\mathbf{h},J}^{(d)}\}_{t \in \mathbb{R}_+}$. Indeed, the trajectory of this process is set to zero on $[0, m_0 2^{-J}]$. Thus, for instance, variations on $[0, m_0 2^{-J}]$ are vanishing, which could be a bad feature for estimators based on variations over an interval $[0, T]$. However, comparing Table 7 ($a = 0.51$) with Tables 3 ($a = 0.99$), we see that the value of a does not have a significant impact on the estimations of H . As the value of a does not affect the computational cost of the algorithm, we do not see any “advantageous” value to choose in practice. Maybe, taking a close to 1 is better to reduce edge effects in other applications.

The parameter $\varepsilon > 0$ has a real impact on the computational cost of the algorithm. Indeed, for any $t > 0$, $\#\mathcal{J}_J(t) \approx 2^{J(1+\varepsilon(d-1))}$. One might expect that working with larger values of ε improves the quality of the approximation, as it effectively adds more detail to the sums in (25). However, this is difficult to assess numerically. For instance, $\varepsilon = 1$ leads to considerable computation times as early as $d = 2$, making it impossible to generate a sufficiently large sample within a reasonable time frame. With $J = 17$ and $\varepsilon = 10^{-1}$, we have

$$\mathcal{J}_J^1(t) := \left\{ \mathbf{k} \in (D_J^1(t))^d : \max_{\ell, \ell' \in \llbracket 1, d \rrbracket} |k_\ell - k_{\ell'}| \leq 3 \right\}$$

whereas for any $n \geq 2$ and $\varepsilon = 10^{-n}$,

$$\mathcal{J}_J^1(t) := \left\{ \mathbf{k} \in (D_J^1(t))^d : \max_{\ell, \ell' \in \llbracket 1, d \rrbracket} |k_\ell - k_{\ell'}| \leq 1 \right\}.$$

We then simply compare the results above with estimates obtained from simulations using $\varepsilon = 10^{-1}$. Comparing Tables 8 and 9 with Tables 1 and 3 show that there is no real advantage in working with $\varepsilon = 10^{-1}$: the computation time is higher, for simulations of similar

TABLE 7
QV estimations of the Hurst parameter for simulation with $a = 0.51$

		0.6	0.7	0.8	0.9
FBM	m	0.606	0.707	0.807	0.905
	s	0.006	0.005	0.005	0.006
RP	m	0.587	0.691	0.799	0.897
	s	0.012	0.014	0.014	0.011
HP	m	0.588	0.691	0.796	0.897
	s	0.026	0.023	0.019	0.007

TABLE 8
LW estimations of the Hurst parameter for simulations with $\varepsilon = 10^{-1}$

		0.6	0.7	0.8	0.9
FBM	m	0.600	0.699	0.798	0.898
	s	0.004	0.004	0.003	0.003
RP	m	0.656	0.724	0.801	0.878
	s	0.008	0.011	0.013	0.013
HP	m	0.658	0.716	0.793	0.901
	s	0.016	0.016	0.014	0.016

TABLE 9
QV estimations of the Hurst parameter for simulations with $\varepsilon = 10^{-1}$

		0.6	0.7	0.8	0.9
FBM	m	0.606	0.711	0.813	0.919
	s	0.018	0.021	0.021	0.016
RP	m	0.557	0.687	0.804	0.909
	s	0.033	0.030	0.028	0.021
HP	m	0.556	0.685	0.805	0.900
	s	0.042	0.037	0.020	0.012

TABLE 10
LW estimations of the Hurst parameter with Vladas Pipiras’s synthesis

		0.6	0.7	0.8	0.9
RP1	m	0.632	0.709	0.796	0.885
	s	0.009	0.015	0.021	0.025
RP2	m	0.617	0.711	0.800	0.891
	s	0.025	0.014	0.021	0.023

TABLE 11
LV estimations of the Hurst parameter with Vladas Pipiras’s synthesis

		0.6	0.7	0.8	0.9
RP1	m	0.616	0.689	0.772	0.861
	s	0.021	0.027	0.037	0.043
RP2	m	0.615	0.694	0.781	0.869
	s	0.049	0.029	0.037	0.036

TABLE 12
QV estimations of the Hurst parameter with Vladas Pipiras’s synthesis

		0.6	0.7	0.8	0.9
RP1	m	0.607	0.710	0.809	0.903
	s	0.026	0.024	0.022	0.019
RP2	m	0.610	0.705	0.809	0.905
	s	0.023	0.025	0.020	0.024

performance. If technological improvements in the near future make it possible to consider simulations at much higher resolutions J , it would be interesting to reassess the actual impact of ε . In particular, can ε be chosen as a function of J to obtain more refined simulations with reduced computational time? It is also possible that our theoretical results could be improved to eliminate the dependence on the parameter ε . Section 5 of Paper [38] seems to suggest that this is possible for the Rosenblatt process. Further investigation is, however, necessary in the case of a general Hermite process.

To obtain the results in Section 3 ensuring the theoretical validity of our approach, we explicitly needed to exploit the parameters $a \in (1/2, 1)$ and $\varepsilon > 0$ to bound certain parts of the random series (15) and (16). However, it is true that the exact values of $a \in (1/2, 1)$ and $\varepsilon > 0$ ultimately do not contribute to the rate of convergence in Theorems 2.12 and 2.13 and do not seem to affect the practical quality of the simulations either. It is therefore conceivable that our approach for proving some intermediate results is not yet fully optimal, and that we could eventually allow ourselves to take, for example, $\varepsilon = 0$ and $a = 1$. Nevertheless, we have not managed to dispense with these parameters and therefore still prefer to use them in our procedure to guarantee its theoretical validity. Future investigations may allow us to further improve our results.

5.3. Comparisons with other methods. Vladas Pipiras kindly shared with us his two wavelet-based synthesis of the Rosenblatt process [1, 38]. Tables 10 to 12 presented some Hurst parameter estimations of trajectories with prescribed Hurst parameter 0.6, 0.7, 0.8 and 0.9 realised with Vladas Pipiras's first synthesis method (RP1) and second synthesis method (RP2). In each cases, we simulated 100 trajectories on $[0, 1]$ with resolution $J = 17$ (which means that data are simulated at time $t = \frac{k}{2^J}$ with $0 \leq k \leq 2^J$). It shows that the three methods have similar performance in terms of Hurst index estimation, with perhaps a slight advantage for our approach. Nevertheless, we emphasize that Vladas Pipiras's methods require the numerical computation of fewer quantities (his approach is comparable to taking $\varepsilon = 0$ in ours) and therefore has a significantly lower computational cost.

In the case of fractional Brownian motion, since exact simulation methods are available, they are certainly more suitable in practice. On the other hand, we emphasize once again that our approach is unique for Hermite processes of order strictly greater than 2.

Acknowledgements. The authors are very grateful to the two anonymous referees for their valuable comments which have led to improvements of the article. Also they are very grateful to Vladas Pipiras who kindly shared with them his two wavelet-based synthesis of the Rosenblatt process.

Funding. Antoine Ayache acknowledges partial support from the Australian Research Council's Discovery Projects funding scheme (project number DP220101680). Also, he has been partially supported by the CDP C2EMPI, as well as the French State under the France-2030 programme, the University of Lille, the Initiative of Excellence of the University of Lille, the European Metropolis of Lille by their funding and support of the R-CDP-24-004-C2EMPI project.

Laurent Loosveldt acknowledges support from the FRNS Research Credit grant J.0136.26 "NOISE".

REFERENCES

- [1] ABRY, P. and PIPIRAS, V. (2006). Wavelet-based synthesis of the Rosenblatt process. *Signal Process.* **86** 2326–2339. Special Section: Signal Processing in UWB Communications. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.sigpro.2005.10.021>

- [2] ABRY, P. and SELLAN, F. (1996). The wavelet-based synthesis for fractional Brownian motion proposed by F. Sellan and Y. Meyer: Remarks and fast implementation. *Appl. Comput. Harmon. Anal.* **3** 377–383. [MR1420505](#) <https://doi.org/10.1006/acha.1996.0030>
- [3] ASSAAD, O. and TUDOR, C. A. (2020). Parameter identification for the Hermite Ornstein–Uhlenbeck process. *Stat. Inference Stoch. Process.* **23** 251–270. [MR4123924](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s11203-020-09219-z>
- [4] AYACHE, A. and ESMILI, Y. (2020). Wavelet-type expansion of the generalized Rosenblatt process and its rate of convergence. *J. Fourier Anal. Appl.* **26** Paper No. 51, 35. [MR4110623](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00041-020-09757-3>
- [5] AYACHE, A., HAMONIER, J. and LOOSVELDT, L. (2025). Wavelet-type expansion of generalized Hermite processes with rate of convergence. *Constr. Approx.* **61** 535–601. [MR4922853](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00365-024-09692-2>
- [6] AYACHE, A. and TUDOR, C. A. (2024). Asymptotic normality for a modified quadratic variation of the Hermite process. *Bernoulli* **30** 1154–1176. [MR4699548](#) <https://doi.org/10.3150/23-bej1627>
- [7] BAI, S. and TAQQU, M. S. (2014). Generalized Hermite processes, discrete chaos and limit theorems. *Stoch. Process. Appl.* **124** 1710–1739. [MR3163219](#) <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.spa.2013.12.011>
- [8] BARDET, J.-M. and TUDOR, C. (2014). Asymptotic behavior of the Whittle estimator for the increments of a Rosenblatt process. *J. Multivariate Anal.* **131** 1–16. [MR3252632](#) <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jmva.2014.06.012>
- [9] BARDET, J.-M. and TUDOR, C. A. (2010). A wavelet analysis of the Rosenblatt process: Chaos expansion and estimation of the self-similarity parameter. *Stoch. Process. Appl.* **120** 2331–2362. [MR2728168](#) <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.spa.2010.08.003>
- [10] BERAN, J. (2017). *Statistics for Long-Memory Processes*. Routledge, London. <https://doi.org/10.1201/9780203738481>
- [11] CHRONOPOULOU, A., TUDOR, C. A. and VIENS, F. G. (2011). Self-similarity parameter estimation and reproduction property for non-Gaussian Hermite processes. *Commun. Stoch. Anal.* **5** 161–185. [MR2808541](#) <https://doi.org/10.31390/cosa.5.1.10>
- [12] CHRONOPOULOU, A. and VIENS, F. G. (2010). Hurst index estimation for self-similar processes with long-memory. In *Recent Development in Stochastic Dynamics and Stochastic Analysis. Interdiscip. Math. Sci.* **8** 91–117. World Scientific, Hackensack, NJ. [MR2807815](#) https://doi.org/10.1142/9789814277266_0006
- [13] CLAUSEL, M., ROUEFF, F., TAQQU, M. S. and TUDOR, C. (2014). Wavelet estimation of the long memory parameter for Hermite polynomial of Gaussian processes. *ESAIM Probab. Stat.* **18** 42–76. [MR3143733](#) <https://doi.org/10.1051/ps/2012026>
- [14] COEURJOLLY, J.-F. and PORCU, E. (2018). Fast and exact simulation of complex-valued stationary Gaussian processes through embedding circulant matrix. *J. Comput. Graph. Statist.* **27** 278–290. [MR3816264](#) <https://doi.org/10.1080/10618600.2017.1385468>
- [15] COEURJOLLY, J. F. (2000). Simulation and identification of the fractional Brownian motion: A bibliographical and comparative study. *J. Stat. Softw.* **5** 1–53. <https://doi.org/10.18637/jss.v005.i07>
- [16] CRAIGMILE, P. F. (2003). Simulating a class of stationary Gaussian processes using the Davies–Harte algorithm, with application to long memory processes. *J. Time Series Anal.* **24** 505–511. [MR2011811](#) <https://doi.org/10.1111/1467-9892.00318>
- [17] DAHLHAUS, R. (1989). Efficient parameter estimation for self-similar processes. *Ann. Statist.* **17** 1749–1766. [MR1026311](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/aos/1176347393>
- [18] DAVIES, R. B. and HARTE, D. S. (1987). Tests for Hurst effect. *Biometrika* **74** 95–101. [MR0885922](#) <https://doi.org/10.1093/biomet/74.1.95>
- [19] DIETRICH, C. R. and NEWSAM, G. N. (1997). Fast and exact simulation of stationary Gaussian processes through circulant embedding of the covariance matrix. *SIAM J. Sci. Comput.* **18** 1088–1107. [MR1453559](#) <https://doi.org/10.1137/S1064827592240555>
- [20] DOUKHAN, P., OPPENHEIM, G. and TAQQU, M. S., eds. (2003). *Theory and Applications of Long-Range Dependence* Birkhäuser, Boston, MA. [MR1956041](#)
- [21] ECKSTEIN, E. C. (1991). Fractional Brownian motion and particle motions in blood flow. In *Proceedings of the Annual International Conference of the IEEE Engineering in Medicine and Biology Society* **13**. IEEE Press, New York. <https://doi.org/10.1109/iembs.1991.684981>
- [22] EMBRECHTS, P. and MAEJIMA, M. (2002). *Selfsimilar Processes. Princeton Series in Applied Mathematics*. Princeton Univ. Press, Princeton, NJ. [MR1920153](#)
- [23] ESMILI, Y. (2020). Analyse par ondelettes de processus dans des chaos de Wiener. PhD thesis, Univ. Lille.
- [24] FAUTH, A. and TUDOR, C. A. (2016). Multifractional random walk driven by a Hermite process. In *Handbook of High-Frequency Trading and Modeling in Finance. Wiley Handb. Finance Eng. Econom.* 221–249. Wiley, Hoboken, NJ. [MR3585719](#)

- [25] FRANZKE, C. L. E., BARBOSA, S., BLENDER, R., FREDRIKSEN, H. B., LAEPPLÉ, T., LAMBERT, F., NILSEN, T., RYPDAL, K., RYPDAL, M. et al. (2020). The structure of climate variability across scales. *Rev. Geophys.* **58**. <https://doi.org/10.1029/2019rg000657>
- [26] GIRAITIS, L. and TAQQU, M. S. (1999). Whittle estimator for finite-variance non-Gaussian time series with long memory. *Ann. Statist.* **27** 178–203. [MR1701107 https://doi.org/10.1214/aos/1018031107](https://doi.org/10.1214/aos/1018031107)
- [27] HELGASON, H., PIPIRAS, V. S. and ABRY, P. (2011). Fast and exact synthesis of stationary multivariate Gaussian time series using circulant embedding. *Signal Process.* **91** 1123–1133. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.sigpro.2010.10.014>
- [28] LOOSVELDT, L. and TUDOR, C. A. (2025). Modified wavelet variation for the Hermite processes. *Electron. J. Stat.* **19** 2411–2455. [MR4904494 https://doi.org/10.1214/25-ejs2390](https://doi.org/10.1214/25-ejs2390)
- [29] MANDELBROT, B. B. and VAN NESS, J. W. (1968). Fractional Brownian motions, fractional noises and applications. *SIAM Rev.* **10** 422–437. [MR0242239 https://doi.org/10.1137/1010093](https://doi.org/10.1137/1010093)
- [30] MCGARRY, G. and DERICHE, M. Modelling mammographic images using fractional Brownian motion. In *TENCON '97 Brisbane—Australia. Proceedings of IEEE TENCON '97. IEEE Region 10 Annual Conference. Speech and Image Technologies for Computing and Telecommunications. (Cat. No. 97CH36162)*. *TENCON-97* **1** 299–302. IEEE Press, New York. <https://doi.org/10.1109/tencon.1997.647316>
- [31] METZLER, R., JEON, J. H., CHERSTVY, A. G. and BARKAI, E. (2014). Anomalous diffusion models and their properties: Non-stationarity, non-ergodicity, and ageing at the centenary of single particle tracking. *Phys. Chem. Chem. Phys.* **16** 24128–24164. <https://doi.org/10.1039/c4cp03465a>
- [32] MEYER, Y., SELLAN, F. and TAQQU, M. S. (1999). Wavelets, generalized white noise and fractional integration: The synthesis of fractional Brownian motion. *J. Fourier Anal. Appl.* **5** 465–494. [MR1755100 https://doi.org/10.1007/BF01261639](https://doi.org/10.1007/BF01261639)
- [33] MORAN, P. A. and WHITTLE, P. (1951). Hypothesis testing in time series analysis. *J. R. Stat. Soc. A, General* **114** 579. <https://doi.org/10.2307/2981095>
- [34] MOULINES, E. and SOULIER, P. (2003). Semiparametric spectral estimation for fractional processes. In *Theory and Applications of Long-Range Dependence* 251–301. Birkhäuser, Boston, MA. [MR1956053 https://doi.org/10.1007/978-1-4419-9999-9_10](https://doi.org/10.1007/978-1-4419-9999-9_10)
- [35] NORROS, I. (1995). On the use of fractional Brownian motion in the theory of connectionless networks. *IEEE J. Sel. Areas Commun.* **13** 953–962. <https://doi.org/10.1109/49.400651>
- [36] NOURDIN, I. and PECCATI, G. (2012). *Normal Approximations with Malliavin Calculus: From Stein's Method to Universality*. *Cambridge Tracts in Mathematics* **192**. Cambridge Univ. Press, Cambridge. [MR2962301 https://doi.org/10.1017/CBO9781139084659](https://doi.org/10.1017/CBO9781139084659)
- [37] PAN, J. (2007). Fractional Brownian motion and the halo mass function. *Mon. Not. R. Astron. Soc. Lett.* **374** L6–L9. <https://doi.org/10.1111/j.1745-3933.2006.00253.x>
- [38] PIPIRAS, V. (2004). Wavelet-type expansion of the Rosenblatt process. *J. Fourier Anal. Appl.* **10** 599–634. [MR2105535 https://doi.org/10.1007/s00041-004-3004-y](https://doi.org/10.1007/s00041-004-3004-y)
- [39] PIPIRAS, V. (2005). Wavelet-based simulation of fractional Brownian motion revisited. *Appl. Comput. Harmon. Anal.* **19** 49–60. [MR2147061 https://doi.org/10.1016/j.acha.2005.01.002](https://doi.org/10.1016/j.acha.2005.01.002)
- [40] PIPIRAS, V. and TAQQU, M. S. (2017). *Long-Range Dependence and Self-Similarity*. *Cambridge Series in Statistical and Probabilistic Mathematics* **45**. Cambridge Univ. Press, Cambridge. [MR3729426 https://doi.org/10.1017/9781315329426](https://doi.org/10.1017/9781315329426)
- [41] RASMUSSEN, C. E. and WILLIAMS, C. K. I. (2006). *Gaussian Processes for Machine Learning*. *Adaptive Computation and Machine Learning*. MIT Press, Cambridge, MA. [MR2514435 https://doi.org/10.1017/9780521876223](https://doi.org/10.1017/9780521876223)
- [42] ROBINSON, P. M. (1995). Gaussian semiparametric estimation of long range dependence. *Ann. Statist.* **23** 1630–1661. [MR1370301 https://doi.org/10.1214/aos/1176324317](https://doi.org/10.1214/aos/1176324317)
- [43] SAMKO, S. G., KILBAS, A. A. and MARICHEV, O. I. (1993). *Fractional Integrals and Derivatives: Theory and Applications*. Gordon & Breach, Yverdon. Edited and with a foreword by S. M. Nikol'skiĭ. Translated from the 1987 Russian original. Revised by the authors. [MR1347689 https://doi.org/10.1080/00036819308839573](https://doi.org/10.1080/00036819308839573)
- [44] SAMORODNITSKY, G. (2016). *Stochastic Processes and Long Range Dependence*. *Springer Series in Operations Research and Financial Engineering*. Springer, Cham. [MR3561100 https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-319-45575-4](https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-319-45575-4)
- [45] SCHWARTZ, L. (1978). *Théorie des Distributions*. Hermann, Paris. [MR0209834 https://doi.org/10.1007/978-2-7081-2098-3](https://doi.org/10.1007/978-2-7081-2098-3)
- [46] SHIGEKAWA, I. (1980). Derivatives of Wiener functionals and absolute continuity of induced measures. *J. Math. Kyoto Univ.* **20** 263–289. [MR0582167 https://doi.org/10.1215/kjm/1250522278](https://doi.org/10.1215/kjm/1250522278)
- [47] STOYANOV, S. V., RACHEV, S. T., MITTNIK, S. and FABOZZI, F. J. (2019). Pricing derivatives in Hermite markets. *Int. J. Theor. Appl. Finance* **22** 1950031, 27. [MR4028644 https://doi.org/10.1142/S0219024919500316](https://doi.org/10.1142/S0219024919500316)
- [48] TAQQU, M. S. (1978). A representation for self-similar processes. *Stoch. Process. Appl.* **7** 55–64. [MR0492691 https://doi.org/10.1016/0304-4149\(78\)90037-6](https://doi.org/10.1016/0304-4149(78)90037-6)
- [49] TORRES, S. and TUDOR, C. A. (2009). Donsker type theorem for the Rosenblatt process and a binary market model. *Stoch. Anal. Appl.* **27** 555–573. [MR2523182 https://doi.org/10.1080/07362990902844371](https://doi.org/10.1080/07362990902844371)

- [50] TUDOR, C. (2023). *Non-Gaussian Selfsimilar Stochastic Processes*. SpringerBriefs in Probability and Mathematical Statistics. Springer, Cham. [MR4647498](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-031-33772-7>
- [51] TUDOR, C. A. and VIENS, F. G. (2009). Variations and estimators for self-similarity parameters via Malliavin calculus. *Ann. Probab.* **37** 2093–2134. [MR2573552](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/09-AOP459>
- [52] VIVEK, K. S. and CHAURASIA, A. (2019). Synthetic traffic generation for wavelet based Rosenblatt process using LSTM for multicore architecture. *Int. J. Control Autom.* **12** 607–617.
- [53] WHITTLE, P. (1962). Gaussian estimation in stationary time series. *Bull. Inst. Int. Stat.* **39** 105–129. [MR0162345](#)
- [54] WOOD, A. T. A. and CHAN, G. (1994). Simulation of stationary Gaussian processes in $[0, 1]^d$. *J. Comput. Graph. Statist.* **3** 409–432. [MR1323050](#) <https://doi.org/10.2307/1390903>

FROM HYPER ROUGHNESS TO JUMPS AS $H \rightarrow -1/2$

BY EDUARDO ABI JABER^a , ELIE ATTAL^b  AND MATHIEU ROSENBAUM^c 

Ecole Polytechnique, CMAP, ^aeduardo.abi-jaber@polytechnique.edu, ^belie.attal@polytechnique.edu, ^cmathieu.rosenbaum@polytechnique.edu

We investigate the weak limit of the hyper-rough square-root process as the Hurst index H goes to $-1/2$. This limit corresponds to the fractional kernel $t^{H-1/2}$ losing integrability at zero. We establish the joint convergence of the couple (X, M) , where X is the hyper-rough process and M the associated martingale, to a fully correlated inverse Gaussian Lévy jump process. This unveils the existence of a continuum between hyper-rough continuous models and jump processes, as a function of the Hurst index. Since we prove a convergence of continuous to discontinuous processes, the usual Skorokhod J_1 topology is not suitable for our problem. Instead, we obtain the weak convergence in the Skorokhod M_1 topology for X and in the non-Skorokhod S topology for M .

REFERENCES

- ABI JABER, E. (2021). Weak existence and uniqueness for affine stochastic Volterra equations with L^1 -kernels. *Bernoulli* **27** 1583–1615. [MR4260503 https://doi.org/10.3150/20-bej1284](https://doi.org/10.3150/20-bej1284)
- ABI JABER, E. and DE CARVALHO, N. (2024). Reconciling rough volatility with jumps. *SIAM J. Financial Math.* **15** 785–823. [MR4794556 https://doi.org/10.1137/23M1558847](https://doi.org/10.1137/23M1558847)
- ABI JABER, E. and EL EUCH, O. (2019). Multifactor approximation of rough volatility models. *SIAM J. Financial Math.* **10** 309–349. [MR3934104 https://doi.org/10.1137/18M1170236](https://doi.org/10.1137/18M1170236)
- ABI JABER, E., LARSSON, M. and PULIDO, S. (2019). Affine Volterra processes. *Ann. Appl. Probab.* **29** 3155–3200. [MR4019885 https://doi.org/10.1214/19-AAP1477](https://doi.org/10.1214/19-AAP1477)
- ABI JABER, E. and ATTAL, E. (2025). Simulating integrated Volterra square-root processes and Volterra Heston models via Inverse Gaussian. arXiv Preprint. Available at [arXiv:2504.19885](https://arxiv.org/abs/2504.19885).
- APPLEBAUM, D. (2009). *Lévy Processes and Stochastic Calculus*, 2nd ed. *Cambridge Studies in Advanced Mathematics* **116**. Cambridge Univ. Press, Cambridge. [MR2512800 https://doi.org/10.1017/CBO9780511809781](https://doi.org/10.1017/CBO9780511809781)
- BARNDORFF-NIELSEN, O. E. and SHEPHARD, N. (2012). Basics of Lévy processes. Draft chapter from a book by the authors on “Lévy Driven Volatility Models”.
- BILLINGSLEY, P. (1999). *Convergence of Probability Measures*, 2nd ed. *Wiley Series in Probability and Statistics: Probability and Statistics*. Wiley, New York. [MR1700749 https://doi.org/10.1002/9780470316962](https://doi.org/10.1002/9780470316962)
- BONDI, A. and FORDE, M. (2025). Lévy processes as weak limits of rough Heston models. arXiv Preprint. Available at [arXiv:2508.14835](https://arxiv.org/abs/2508.14835).
- CONT, R. and TANKOV, P. (2004). *Financial Modelling with Jump Processes*. *Chapman & Hall/CRC Financial Mathematics Series*. CRC Press/CRC, Boca Raton, FL. [MR2042661 https://doi.org/10.1201/9780429202671](https://doi.org/10.1201/9780429202671)
- DAWSON, D. A. and FLEISCHMANN, K. (1994). A super-Brownian motion with a single point catalyst. *Stoch. Process. Appl.* **49** 3–40. [MR1258279 https://doi.org/10.1016/0304-4149\(94\)90110-4](https://doi.org/10.1016/0304-4149(94)90110-4)
- EL EUCH, O. and ROSENBAUM, M. (2018). Perfect hedging in rough Heston models. *Ann. Appl. Probab.* **28** 3813–3856. [MR3861827 https://doi.org/10.1214/18-AAP1408](https://doi.org/10.1214/18-AAP1408)
- EL EUCH, O. and ROSENBAUM, M. (2019). The characteristic function of rough Heston models. *Math. Finance* **29** 3–38. [MR3905737 https://doi.org/10.1111/mafi.12173](https://doi.org/10.1111/mafi.12173)
- FLEISCHMANN, K. and LE GALL, J.-F. (1995). A new approach to the single point catalytic super-Brownian motion. *Probab. Theory Related Fields* **102** 63–82. [MR1351711 https://doi.org/10.1007/BF01295222](https://doi.org/10.1007/BF01295222)
- FORDE, M. and JACQUIER, A. (2011). The large-maturity smile for the Heston model. *Finance Stoch.* **15** 755–780. [MR2863641 https://doi.org/10.1007/s00780-010-0147-3](https://doi.org/10.1007/s00780-010-0147-3)
- GATHERAL, J., JAISSON, T. and ROSENBAUM, M. (2018). Volatility is rough. *Quant. Finance* **18** 933–949. [MR3805308 https://doi.org/10.1080/14697688.2017.1393551](https://doi.org/10.1080/14697688.2017.1393551)

MSC2020 subject classifications. Primary 60B10, 60F05; secondary 60G22, 60G51.

Key words and phrases. Weak convergence of stochastic processes, hyper-roughness, inverse Gaussian process, Hurst index.

- GORENFLO, R., KILBAS, A. A., MAINARDI, F. and ROGOSIN, S. (2020). *Mittag-Leffler Functions, Related Topics and Applications*, 2nd ed. *Springer Monographs in Mathematics*. Springer, Berlin. [MR4179587](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-662-61550-8>
- GRIPENBERG, G., LONDEN, S.-O. and STAFFANS, O. (1990). *Volterra Integral and Functional Equations. Encyclopedia of Mathematics and Its Applications* **34**. Cambridge Univ. Press, Cambridge. [MR1050319](#) <https://doi.org/10.1017/CBO9780511662805>
- GUO, G., TAN, X. and TOUZI, N. (2017). Tightness and duality of martingale transport on the Skorokhod space. *Stoch. Process. Appl.* **127** 927–956. [MR3605716](#) <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.spa.2016.07.005>
- JACOD, J. and SHIRYAEV, A. N. (1987). *Limit Theorems for Stochastic Processes*, 2nd ed. *Grundlehren der Mathematischen Wissenschaften [Fundamental Principles of Mathematical Sciences]* **288**. Springer, Berlin. [MR0959133](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-662-02514-7>
- JAISSON, T. and ROSENBAUM, M. (2016). Rough fractional diffusions as scaling limits of nearly unstable heavy tailed Hawkes processes. *Ann. Appl. Probab.* **26** 2860–2882. [MR3563196](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/15-AAP1164>
- JAKUBOWSKI, A. (1997a). A non-Skorokhod topology on the Skorokhod space. *Electron. J. Probab.* **2** no. 4. [MR1475862](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/EJP.v2-18>
- JAKUBOWSKI, A. (1997b). The almost sure Skorokhod representation for subsequences in nonmetric spaces. *Theory Probab. Appl.* **42** 167–174.
- JAKUBOWSKI, A. (2000). From convergence of functions to convergence of stochastic processes. On Skorokhod's sequential approach to convergence in distribution. In *Skorokhod's Ideas in Probability Theory* (V. Korolyuk, N. Portenko and H. Syta, eds.) 179–194. Institute of Mathematics, National Academy of Sciences of Ukraine, Kyiv.
- JUSSELIN, P. and ROSENBAUM, M. (2020). No-arbitrage implies power-law market impact and rough volatility. *Math. Finance* **30** 1309–1336. [MR4154771](#) <https://doi.org/10.1111/mafi.12254>
- KERN, J. (2024). Skorokhod topologies: What they are and why we should care. *Math. Semesterber.* **71** 1–18. [MR4711325](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00591-023-00353-2>
- KISYŃSKI, J. (1960). Convergence du type L. In *Colloquium Mathematicum* **7** 205–211. Polska Akademia Nauk. Instytut Matematyczny PAN.
- LÉVY, P. (1953). Random functions: General theory with special reference to Laplacian random functions. *Univ. California Publ. Statist.* **1** 331–390. [MR0055607](#)
- MANDELBROT, B. B. and VAN NESS, J. W. (1968). Fractional Brownian motions, fractional noises and applications. *SIAM Rev.* **10** 422–437. [MR0242239](#) <https://doi.org/10.1137/1010093>
- MCCRICKERD, R. (2021). On spatially irregular ordinary differential equations and a pathwise volatility modelling framework. Ph.D. thesis, Imperial College London.
- MECHKOV, S. (2015). Fast-reversion limit of the Heston model. Available at SSRN 2418631.
- MEYER, P.-A. and ZHENG, W. A. (1984). Tightness criteria for laws of semimartingales. *Ann. Inst. Henri Poincaré Probab. Stat.* **20** 353–372. [MR0771895](#)
- MYTNIK, L. and SALISBURY, T. S. (2015). Uniqueness for Volterra-type stochastic integral equations. arXiv Preprint. Available at [arXiv:1502.05513](#).
- PROTTER, P. (1990). *Stochastic Integration and Differential Equations: A New Approach. Applications of Mathematics (New York)* **21**. Springer, Berlin. [MR1037262](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-662-02619-9>
- SKOROHOD, A. V. (1956). Limit theorems for stochastic processes. *Theory Probab. Appl.* **1** 261–290.
- SØJMARK, A. and WUNDERLICH, F. (2023). Weak Convergence of Stochastic Integrals on Skorokhod Space in Skorokhod's J1 and M1 Topologies. arXiv Preprint. Available at [arXiv:2309.12197](#).
- WHITT, W. (2002). *Stochastic-Process Limits: An Introduction to Stochastic-Process Limits and Their Application to Queues. Springer Series in Operations Research*. Springer, New York. [MR1876437](#)

CONCENTRATION VIA METASTABLE MIXING, WITH APPLICATIONS TO THE SUPERCRITICAL EXPONENTIAL RANDOM GRAPH MODEL

BY VILAS WINSTEIN^a 

Mathematics Department, University of California, Berkeley, ^avilas@berkeley.edu

Folklore belief holds that metastable wells in low-temperature statistical mechanics models exhibit high-temperature behavior. We make this rigorous in the exponential random graph model (ERGM) through the lens of concentration of measure. We make use of the supercritical (low-temperature) *metastable mixing* which was recently proven by Bresler, Nagaraj, and Nichani, and obtain a novel concentration inequality for Lipschitz observables of the ERGM in a large metastable well, answering a question posed by those authors. To achieve this, we prove a new connectivity property for metastable mixing in the ERGM and introduce a new general result yielding concentration inequalities, which extends a result of Chatterjee. We also use a result of Barbour, Brightwell, and Luczak to cover all cases of interest. Our work extends a result of Ganguly and Nam from the subcritical (high-temperature) regime to metastable wells, and we also extend applications of this concentration, namely a central limit theorem for small subcollections of edges and a bound on the Wasserstein distance between the ERGM and the Erdős–Rényi random graph. Finally, to supplement the mathematical content of the article, we present a simulation study of metastable wells in the supercritical ERGM.

REFERENCES

- [1] BARBOUR, A. D., BRIGHTWELL, G. and LUCZAK, M. (2022). Long-term concentration of measure and cut-off. *Stoch. Process. Appl.* **152** 378–423. [MR4453163](#) <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.spa.2022.05.004>
- [2] BHAMIDI, S., BRESLER, G. and SLY, A. (2008). Mixing time of exponential random graphs. In *2008 49th Annual IEEE Symposium on Foundations of Computer Science* 803–812. IEEE Press, New York.
- [3] BORGS, C., CHAYES, J. T., LOVÁSZ, L., SÓS, V. T. and VESZTERGOMBI, K. (2008). Convergent sequences of dense graphs. I. Subgraph frequencies, metric properties and testing. *Adv. Math.* **219** 1801–1851. [MR2455626](#) <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.aim.2008.07.008>
- [4] BRESLER, G. and NAGARAJ, D. (2018). Optimal single sample tests for structured versus unstructured network data. In *Conference on Learning Theory* 1657–1690. PMLR.
- [5] BRESLER, G., NAGARAJ, D. and NICHANI, E. (2024). Metastable mixing of Markov chains: Efficiently sampling low temperature exponential random graphs. *Ann. Appl. Probab.* **34** 517–554. [MR4696284](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/23-aap1971>
- [6] BULINSKI, A. and SHASHKIN, A. (2007). *Limit Theorems for Associated Random Fields and Related Systems*. *Advanced Series on Statistical Science & Applied Probability* **10**. World Scientific Co. Pte. Ltd., Hackensack, NJ. [MR2375106](#) <https://doi.org/10.1142/9789812709417>
- [7] BULINSKIĬ, A. V. and SHABANOVICH, È. (1998). Asymptotic behavior of some functionals of positively and negatively dependent random fields. *Fundam. Prikl. Mat.* **4** 479–492. [MR1801168](#)
- [8] BURDA, Z., JURKIEWICZ, J. and KRZYWICKI, A. (2004). Network transitivity and matrix models. *Phys. Rev. E* **69** 026106.
- [9] CHATTERJEE, S. (2005). Concentration inequalities with exchangeable pairs (Ph. D. thesis). arXiv preprint [arXiv:math/0507526](#).
- [10] CHATTERJEE, S. and DIACONIS, P. (2013). Estimating and understanding exponential random graph models. *Ann. Statist.* **41** 2428–2461. [MR3127871](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/13-AOS1155>
- [11] COOK, N. A. and DEMBO, A. (2024). Typical structure of sparse exponential random graph models. *Ann. Appl. Probab.* **34** 2885–2939. [MR4757494](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/23-aap2025>

- [12] DEMUSE, R., EASLICK, T. and YIN, M. (2019). Mixing time of vertex-weighted exponential random graphs. *J. Comput. Appl. Math.* **362** 443–459. [MR3987411](#) <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.cam.2018.07.038>
- [13] ELDAN, R. and GROSS, R. (2018). Decomposition of mean-field Gibbs distributions into product measures. *Electron. J. Probab.* **23** Paper No. 35. [MR3798245](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/18-EJP159>
- [14] ELDAN, R. and GROSS, R. (2018). Exponential random graphs behave like mixtures of stochastic block models. *Ann. Appl. Probab.* **28** 3698–3735. [MR3861824](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/18-AAP1402>
- [15] FANG, X., LIU, S.-H. and SHAO, Q.-M. (2024). Normal approximation for exponential random graphs. arXiv Preprint. Available at [arXiv:2404.01666](#).
- [16] FANG, X., LIU, S.-H., SU, Z. and WANG, X. (2025). Conditional central limit theorems for exponential random graphs. arXiv Preprint. Available at [arXiv:2506.15159](#).
- [17] FRANK, O. and STRAUSS, D. (1986). Markov graphs. *J. Amer. Statist. Assoc.* **81** 832–842. [MR0860518](#)
- [18] GAMARNIK, D. (2021). The overlap gap property: A topological barrier to optimizing over random structures. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **118** e2108492118.
- [19] GANGULY, S. and NAM, K. (2024). Sub-critical exponential random graphs: Concentration of measure and some applications. *Trans. Amer. Math. Soc.* **377** 2261–2296. [MR4744757](#) <https://doi.org/10.1090/tran/8690>
- [20] GHEISSARI, R. and SINCLAIR, A. (2022). Low-temperature Ising dynamics with random initializations. In *STOC '22—Proceedings of the 54th Annual ACM SIGACT Symposium on Theory of Computing* 1445–1458. ACM, New York. [MR4490091](#) <https://doi.org/10.1145/3519935.3519964>
- [21] HELMUTH, T., PERKINS, W. and REGTS, G. (2019). Algorithmic Pirogov–Sinai theory. In *STOC'19—Proceedings of the 51st Annual ACM SIGACT Symposium on Theory of Computing* 1009–1020. ACM, New York. [MR4003404](#) <https://doi.org/10.1145/3313276.3316305>
- [22] HOLLAND, P. W. and LEINHARDT, S. (1981). An exponential family of probability distributions for directed graphs. *J. Amer. Statist. Assoc.* **76** 33–65. [MR0608176](#)
- [23] HUANG, B., MOHANTY, S., RAJARAMAN, A. and WU, D. X. (2025). Weak Poincaré inequalities, simulated annealing, and sampling from spherical spin glasses. In *STOC'25—Proceedings of the 57th Annual ACM Symposium on Theory of Computing* 915–923. ACM, New York. [MR4928484](#) <https://doi.org/10.1145/3717823.3718236>
- [24] LOVÁSZ, L. (2012). *Large Networks and Graph Limits*. American Mathematical Society Colloquium Publications **60**. Amer. Math. Soc., Providence, RI. [MR3012035](#) <https://doi.org/10.1090/coll/060>
- [25] LOVÁSZ, L. and SZEGEDY, B. (2006). Limits of dense graph sequences. *J. Combin. Theory Ser. B* **96** 933–957. [MR2274085](#) <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jctb.2006.05.002>
- [26] LUBETZKY, E. and ZHAO, Y. (2015). On replica symmetry of large deviations in random graphs. *Random Structures Algorithms* **47** 109–146. [MR3366814](#) <https://doi.org/10.1002/rsa.20536>
- [27] MIKULINCER, D. and PIANA, A. (2024). Stochastic Localization with Non-Gaussian Tilts and Applications to Tensor Ising Models. arXiv Preprint. Available at [arXiv:2412.12720](#).
- [28] MUKHERJEE, S. and WINSTEIN, V. (2026). Approximate FKG inequalities for phase-bound spin systems. arXiv Preprint. Available at [arXiv:2601.07169](#).
- [29] MUKHERJEE, S. and XU, Y. (2023). Statistics of the two star ERGM. *Bernoulli* **29** 24–51. [MR4497238](#) <https://doi.org/10.3150/21-bej1448>
- [30] NEWMAN, C. M. (1980). Normal fluctuations and the FKG inequalities. *Comm. Math. Phys.* **74** 119–128. [MR0576267](#)
- [31] PARK, J. and NEWMAN, M. E. J. (2004). Solution of the two-star model of a network. *Phys. Rev. E* **70** 066146. [MR2133810](#) <https://doi.org/10.1103/PhysRevE.70.066146>
- [32] PARK, J. and NEWMAN, M. E. (2005). Solution for the properties of a clustered network. *Phys. Rev. E, Stat. Nonlin. Soft Matter Phys.* **72** 026136.
- [33] PIROGOV, S. A. and SINAI, J. G. (1975). Phase diagrams of classical lattice systems. *Teoret. Mat. Fiz.* **25** 358–369. [MR0676316](#)
- [34] RADIN, C., REN, K. and SADUN, L. (2014). The asymptotics of large constrained graphs. *J. Phys. A* **47** 175001. [MR3197554](#) <https://doi.org/10.1088/1751-8113/47/17/175001>
- [35] RADIN, C. and SADUN, L. (2013). Phase transitions in a complex network. *J. Phys. A* **46** 305002. [MR3083277](#) <https://doi.org/10.1088/1751-8113/46/30/305002>
- [36] RADIN, C. and YIN, M. (2013). Phase transitions in exponential random graphs. *Ann. Appl. Probab.* **23** 2458–2471. [MR3127941](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/12-AAP907>
- [37] REINERT, G. and ROSS, N. (2019). Approximating stationary distributions of fast mixing Glauber dynamics, with applications to exponential random graphs. *Ann. Appl. Probab.* **29** 3201–3229. [MR4019886](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/19-AAP1478>
- [38] SAMANTA, R. J., MUKHERJEE, S. and ZHANG, J. (2024). Mixing Phases and Metastability for the Glauber Dynamics on the p-Spin Curie–Weiss Model. arXiv Preprint. Available at [arXiv:2412.16952](#).

- [39] SAMBALE, H. and SINULIS, A. (2020). Logarithmic Sobolev inequalities for finite spin systems and applications. *Bernoulli* **26** 1863–1890. [MR4091094](#) <https://doi.org/10.3150/19-BEJ1172>
- [40] SELLKE, M. (2024). The threshold energy of low temperature Langevin dynamics for pure spherical spin glasses. *Comm. Pure Appl. Math.* **77** 4065–4099. [MR4814916](#) <https://doi.org/10.1002/cpa.22197>
- [41] SUBAG, E. (2024). Free energy landscapes in spherical spin glasses. *Duke Math. J.* **173** 1291–1357. [MR4756954](#) <https://doi.org/10.1215/00127094-2023-0033>
- [42] WASSERMAN, S. and FAUST, K. (1994). *Social Network Analysis: Methods and Applications*. Cambridge Univ. Press, Cambridge.
- [43] WINSTEIN, V. (2025). Quantitative central limit theorems for exponential random graphs. arXiv Preprint. Available at [arXiv:2507.10531](#).
- [44] WINSTEIN, V. (2026). Wasserstein distances between ERGMs and Erdős–Rényi models. arXiv Preprint. Available at [arXiv:2601.14170](#).
- [45] YIN, M. and ZHU, L. (2017). Asymptotics for sparse exponential random graph models. *Braz. J. Probab. Stat.* **31** 394–412. [MR3635912](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/16-BJPS319>

EIGENVECTOR DECORRELATION FOR RANDOM MATRICES

BY GIORGIO CIPOLLONI^{1,a}, LÁSZLÓ ERDŐS^{2,b}, JOSCHA HENHEIK^{3,d} AND
OLEKSII KOLUPAIEV^{2,c}

¹Department of Mathematics, University of Rome Tor Vergata, ^acipolloni@axp.mat.uniroma2.it

²Institute of Science and Technology Austria, ^blerdos@ist.ac.at, ^coleksii.kolupaiev@ist.ac.at

³Section of Mathematics, University of Geneva, ^djoscha.henheik@unige.ch

We study the sensitivity of the eigenvectors of random matrices, showing that even small perturbations make the eigenvectors almost orthogonal. More precisely, we consider two deformed Wigner matrices $W + D_1$, $W + D_2$ and show that their bulk eigenvectors become asymptotically orthogonal as soon as $\text{Tr}(D_1 - D_2)^2 \gg 1$, or their respective energies are separated on a scale much bigger than the local eigenvalue spacing. Furthermore, we show that quadratic forms of eigenvectors of $W + D_1$, $W + D_2$ with any deterministic matrix $A \in \mathbb{C}^{N \times N}$ in a specific subspace of codimension one are of size $N^{-1/2}$. This proves a generalization of the eigenstate thermalization hypothesis to eigenvectors belonging to two different spectral families.

REFERENCES

- [1] ADHIKARI, A., DUBOVA, S., XU, C. and YIN, J. (2024). Eigenstate thermalization hypothesis for generalized Wigner matrices. *Electron. J. Probab.* **29** Paper No. 141, 33. [MR4798613](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/24-ejp1186>
- [2] ADHIKARI, A. and HUANG, J. (2020). Dyson Brownian motion for general β and potential at the edge. *Probab. Theory Related Fields* **178** 893–950. [MR4168391](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00440-020-00992-9>
- [3] ADHIKARI, A. and LANDON, B. (2023). Local law and rigidity for unitary Brownian motion. *Probab. Theory Related Fields* **187** 753–815. [MR4664585](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00440-023-01230-8>
- [4] AJANKI, O. H., ERDŐS, L. and KRÜGER, T. (2019). Stability of the matrix Dyson equation and random matrices with correlations. *Probab. Theory Related Fields* **173** 293–373. [MR3916109](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00440-018-0835-z>
- [5] ALLEZ, R., BUN, J. and BOUCHAUD, J.-P. (2014). The eigenvectors of Gaussian matrices with an external source. Available at [arXiv:1412.7108](https://arxiv.org/abs/1412.7108).
- [6] ATTAL, E. and ALLEZ, R. (2025). Interlacing eigenvectors of large Gaussian matrices. *J. Phys. A* **58** Paper No. 045003, 36. [MR4867447](#) <https://doi.org/10.1088/1751-8121/ad9440>
- [7] BAO, Z., ERDŐS, L. and SCHNELLI, K. (2021). Equipartition principle for Wigner matrices. *Forum Math. Sigma* **9** Paper No. e44, 21. [MR4266670](#) <https://doi.org/10.1017/fms.2021.38>
- [8] BAUERSCHMIDT, R., HUANG, J. and YAU, H.-T. (2019). Local Kesten–McKay law for random regular graphs. *Comm. Math. Phys.* **369** 523–636. [MR3962004](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00220-019-03345-3>
- [9] BAUERSCHMIDT, R., KNOWLES, A. and YAU, H.-T. (2017). Local semicircle law for random regular graphs. *Comm. Pure Appl. Math.* **70** 1898–1960. [MR3688032](#) <https://doi.org/10.1002/cpa.21709>
- [10] BENIGNI, L., CHEN, N., LOPATTO, P. and XIE, X. (2025). Fluctuations in quantum unique ergodicity at the spectral edge. *Electron. J. Probab.* **30** Paper No. 174, 55. [MR4986664](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/25-ejp1439>
- [11] BENIGNI, L. and CIPOLLONI, G. (2024). Fluctuations of eigenvector overlaps and the Berry conjecture for Wigner matrices. *Electron. J. Probab.* **29** Paper No. 150, 19. [MR4816009](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/24-ejp1203>
- [12] BENIGNI, L. and LOPATTO, P. (2022). Fluctuations in local quantum unique ergodicity for generalized Wigner matrices. *Comm. Math. Phys.* **391** 401–454. [MR4397177](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00220-022-04314-z>

MSC2020 subject classifications. Primary 60B20; secondary 82C10.

Key words and phrases. Eigenvector perturbation theory, Davis–Kahan theorem, local law, characteristic flow, eigenstate thermalization, zigzag strategy.

- [13] BIANE, P. (1997). On the free convolution with a semi-circular distribution. *Indiana Univ. Math. J.* **46** 705–718. [MR1488333](#) <https://doi.org/10.1512/iumj.1997.46.1467>
- [14] BORDENAVE, C. and LEE, J. (2022). Noise sensitivity for the top eigenvector of a sparse random matrix. *Electron. J. Probab.* **27** Paper No. 49, 50. [MR4417200](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/22-ejp770>
- [15] BORDENAVE, C., LUGOSI, G. and ZHIVOTOVSKIY, N. (2020). Noise sensitivity of the top eigenvector of a Wigner matrix. *Probab. Theory Related Fields* **177** 1103–1135. [MR4126937](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00440-020-00970-1>
- [16] BOURGADE, P. (2022). Extreme gaps between eigenvalues of Wigner matrices. *J. Eur. Math. Soc. (JEMS)* **24** 2823–2873. [MR4416591](#) <https://doi.org/10.4171/jems/1141>
- [17] BOURGADE, P., CIPOLLONI, G. and HUANG, J. (2024). Fluctuations for non-Hermitian dynamics. Available at [arXiv:2409.02902](#).
- [18] BOURGADE, P. and FALCONET, H. (2022). Liouville quantum gravity from random matrix dynamics. Available at [arXiv:2206.03020](#).
- [19] BOURGADE, P. and YAU, H.-T. (2017). The eigenvector moment flow and local quantum unique ergodicity. *Comm. Math. Phys.* **350** 231–278. [MR3606475](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00220-016-2627-6>
- [20] BOURGADE, P., YAU, H.-T. and YIN, J. (2020). Random band matrices in the delocalized phase I: Quantum unique ergodicity and universality. *Comm. Pure Appl. Math.* **73** 1526–1596. [MR4156609](#) <https://doi.org/10.1002/cpa.21895>
- [21] BUN, J., BOUCHAUD, J.-P. and POTTERS, M. (2018). Overlaps between eigenvectors of correlated random matrices. *Phys. Rev. E* **98** 052145, 12. [MR3884976](#) <https://doi.org/10.1103/physreve.98.052145>
- [22] CAMPBELL, A., CIPOLLONI, G., ERDŐS, L. and JI, H. C. (2025). On the spectral edge of non-Hermitian random matrices. *Ann. Probab.* **53** 2256–2308. [MR4988276](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/25-AOP1761>
- [23] CHEN, X. S., LI, W. and XU, W. W. (2012). Perturbation analysis of the eigenvector matrix and singular vector matrices. *Taiwanese J. Math.* **16** 179–194. [MR2887859](#) <https://doi.org/10.11650/twjm/1500406535>
- [24] CIPOLLONI, G., ERDŐS, L. and HENHEIK, J. (2024). Out-of-time-ordered correlators for Wigner matrices. *Adv. Theor. Math. Phys.* **28** 2025–2083. [MR4834425](#) <https://doi.org/10.4310/atmp.241031013250>
- [25] CIPOLLONI, G., ERDŐS, L. and HENHEIK, J. (2025). Eigenstate thermalisation at the edge for Wigner matrices. *Ann. Inst. Henri Poincaré B, Probab. Stat.* To appear. Available at [arXiv:2309.05488](#).
- [26] CIPOLLONI, G., ERDŐS, L., HENHEIK, J. and KOLUPAIEV, O. (2023). Gaussian fluctuations in the equipartition principle for Wigner matrices. *Forum Math. Sigma* **11** Paper No. e74, 40. [MR4634106](#) <https://doi.org/10.1017/fms.2023.70>
- [27] CIPOLLONI, G., ERDŐS, L., HENHEIK, J. and KOLUPAIEV, O. (2026). Supplement to “Eigenvector decorrelation for random matrices.” <https://doi.org/10.1214/26-AAP2318SUPP>
- [28] CIPOLLONI, G., ERDŐS, L., HENHEIK, J. and SCHRÖDER, D. (2024). Optimal lower bound on eigenvector overlaps for non-Hermitian random matrices. *J. Funct. Anal.* **287** Paper No. 110495, 90. [MR4748758](#) <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jfa.2024.110495>
- [29] CIPOLLONI, G., ERDŐS, L. and SCHRÖDER, D. (2021). Fluctuation around the circular law for random matrices with real entries. *Electron. J. Probab.* **26** Paper No. 24, 61. [MR4235475](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/21-EJP591>
- [30] CIPOLLONI, G., ERDŐS, L. and SCHRÖDER, D. (2021). Eigenstate thermalization hypothesis for Wigner matrices. *Comm. Math. Phys.* **388** 1005–1048. [MR4334253](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00220-021-04239-z>
- [31] CIPOLLONI, G., ERDŐS, L. and SCHRÖDER, D. (2022). Normal fluctuation in quantum ergodicity for Wigner matrices. *Ann. Probab.* **50** 984–1012. [MR4413210](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/21-aop1552>
- [32] CIPOLLONI, G., ERDŐS, L. and SCHRÖDER, D. (2022). Optimal multi-resolvent local laws for Wigner matrices. *Electron. J. Probab.* **27** Paper No. 117, 38. [MR4479913](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/22-ejp838>
- [33] CIPOLLONI, G., ERDŐS, L. and SCHRÖDER, D. (2022). Rank-uniform local law for Wigner matrices. *Forum Math. Sigma* **10** Paper No. e96, 43. [MR4502022](#) <https://doi.org/10.1017/fms.2022.86>
- [34] CIPOLLONI, G., ERDŐS, L. and SCHRÖDER, D. (2022). Thermalisation for Wigner matrices. *J. Funct. Anal.* **282** Paper No. 109394, 37. [MR4372147](#) <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jfa.2022.109394>
- [35] CIPOLLONI, G., ERDŐS, L. and SCHRÖDER, D. (2023). Central limit theorem for linear eigenvalue statistics of non-Hermitian random matrices. *Comm. Pure Appl. Math.* **76** 946–1034. [MR4569609](#) <https://doi.org/10.1002/cpa.22028>
- [36] CIPOLLONI, G., ERDŐS, L. and SCHRÖDER, D. (2023). Quenched universality for deformed Wigner matrices. *Probab. Theory Related Fields* **185** 1183–1218. [MR4556290](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00440-022-01156-7>
- [37] CIPOLLONI, G., ERDŐS, L. and SCHRÖDER, D. (2024). Mesoscopic central limit theorem for non-Hermitian random matrices. *Probab. Theory Related Fields* **188** 1131–1182. [MR4716346](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00440-023-01229-1>
- [38] CIPOLLONI, G., ERDŐS, L. and XU, Y. (2023). Universality of extremal eigenvalues of large random matrices. Available at [arXiv:2312.08325](#).

- [39] CIPOLLONI, G., ERDŐS, L. and XU, Y. (2026). Optimal decay of eigenvector overlap for non-Hermitian random matrices. *J. Funct. Anal.* **290** Paper No. 111180, 65. [MR4956526](#) <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jfa.2025.111180>
- [40] CIPOLLONI, G. and LANDON, B. (2025). Maximum of the characteristic polynomial of i.i.d. matrices. *Comm. Pure Appl. Math.* **78** 1703–1782. [MR4932381](#) <https://doi.org/10.1002/cpa.22250>
- [41] DABELOW, L. and REIMANN, P. (2020). Relaxation theory for perturbed many-body quantum systems versus numerics and experiment. *Phys. Rev. Lett.* **124** 120602, 6. [MR4085566](#) <https://doi.org/10.1103/physrevlett.124.120602>
- [42] DAVIS, C. and KAHAN, W. M. (1970). The rotation of eigenvectors by a perturbation. III. *SIAM J. Numer. Anal.* **7** 1–46. [MR0264450](#) <https://doi.org/10.1137/0707001>
- [43] DE PILLIS, J. and NEUMANN, M. (1985). The effect of the perturbation of Hermitian matrices on their eigenvectors. *SIAM J. Algebr. Discrete Methods* **6** 201–209. [MR0777999](#) <https://doi.org/10.1137/0606018>
- [44] DEUTSCH, J. (1991). Quantum statistical mechanics in a closed system. *Phys. Rev. A* **43** 2046–2049.
- [45] DING, X., LI, Y. and YANG, F. (2024). Eigenvector distributions and optimal shrinkage estimators for large covariance and precision matrices. Available at [arXiv:2404.14751](#).
- [46] DUBOVA, S. and YANG, K. (2026). Bulk Universality for Complex Eigenvalues of Real Non-Symmetric Random Matrices with i.i.d. Entries. *Ann. Henri Poincaré* **27** 1259–1341. [MR5060946](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00023-025-01586-8>
- [47] DUBOVA, S., YANG, K., YAU, H.-T. and YIN, J. (2025). Gaussian statistics for left and right eigenvectors of complex non-Hermitian matrices. *Electron. J. Probab.* **30** Paper No. 165, 47. [MR4977806](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/25-ejp1427>
- [48] ERDŐS, L., HENHEIK, J. and KOLUPAIEV, O. (2025). Loschmidt echo for deformed Wigner matrices. *Lett. Math. Phys.* **115** Paper No. 14, 42. [MR4858117](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s11005-025-01904-5>
- [49] ERDŐS, L., HENHEIK, J. and RIABOV, V. (2025). Cusp universality for correlated random matrices. *Comm. Math. Phys.* **406** Paper No. 253, 60. [MR4952106](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00220-025-05417-z>
- [50] ERDŐS, L., KNOWLES, A., YAU, H.-T. and YIN, J. (2013). The local semicircle law for a general class of random matrices. *Electron. J. Probab.* **18** no. 59, 58. [MR3068390](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/EJP.v18-2473>
- [51] ERDŐS, L., KRÜGER, T. and SCHRÖDER, D. (2019). Random matrices with slow correlation decay. *Forum Math. Sigma* **7** Paper No. e8, 89. [MR3941370](#) <https://doi.org/10.1017/fms.2019.2>
- [52] ERDŐS, L. and RIABOV, V. (2024). Eigenstate thermalization hypothesis for Wigner-type matrices. *Comm. Math. Phys.* **405** Paper No. 282, 70. [MR4819934](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00220-024-05143-y>
- [53] FAN, J., WANG, W. and ZHONG, Y. (2018). An ℓ_∞ eigenvector perturbation bound and its application to robust covariance estimation. *J. Mach. Learn. Res.* **18** Paper No. 207, 42. [MR3827095](#)
- [54] HE, Y. and KNOWLES, A. (2017). Mesoscopic eigenvalue statistics of Wigner matrices. *Ann. Appl. Probab.* **27** 1510–1550. [MR3678478](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/16-AAP1237>
- [55] HE, Y. and KNOWLES, A. (2020). Mesoscopic eigenvalue density correlations of Wigner matrices. *Probab. Theory Related Fields* **177** 147–216. [MR4095015](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00440-019-00946-w>
- [56] HELTON, J. W., RASHIDI FAR, R. and SPEICHER, R. (2007). Operator-valued semicircular elements: Solving a quadratic matrix equation with positivity constraints. *Int. Math. Res. Not. IMRN* **22** Art. ID rnm086, 15. [MR2376207](#) <https://doi.org/10.1093/imrn/rnm086>
- [57] HUANG, J. and LANDON, B. (2019). Rigidity and a mesoscopic central limit theorem for Dyson Brownian motion for general β and potentials. *Probab. Theory Related Fields* **175** 209–253. [MR4009708](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00440-018-0889-y>
- [58] LANDON, B., LOPATTO, P. and SOSOE, P. (2024). Single eigenvalue fluctuations of general Wigner-type matrices. *Probab. Theory Related Fields* **188** 1–62. [MR4685694](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00440-022-01181-6>
- [59] LANDON, B. and SOSOE, P. (2020). Applications of mesoscopic CLTs in random matrix theory. *Ann. Appl. Probab.* **30** 2769–2795. [MR4187127](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/20-AAP1572>
- [60] LANDON, B. and SOSOE, P. (2022). Almost-optimal bulk regularity conditions in the CLT for Wigner matrices. Available at [arXiv:2204.03419](#).
- [61] LEE, J. O. and SCHNELLI, K. (2015). Edge universality for deformed Wigner matrices. *Rev. Math. Phys.* **27** 1550018, 94. [MR3405746](#) <https://doi.org/10.1142/S0129055X1550018X>
- [62] LEE, J. O., SCHNELLI, K., STETLER, B. and YAU, H.-T. (2016). Bulk universality for deformed Wigner matrices. *Ann. Probab.* **44** 2349–2425. [MR3502606](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/15-AOP1023>
- [63] LIN, Z. and PAN, G. (2026). Eigenvector overlaps in large sample covariance matrices and nonlinear shrinkage estimators. *Ann. Statist.* **54** 882–909. [MR5054551](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/25-AOS2593>
- [64] MALTSEV, A. and OSMAN, M. (2025). Bulk universality for complex non-Hermitian matrices with independent and identically distributed entries. *Probab. Theory Related Fields* **193** 289–334. [MR4970436](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00440-024-01321-0>

- [65] NARAYANAN, H., SHEFFIELD, S. and TAO, T. (2024). Sums of GUE matrices and concentration of hives from correlation decay of eigengaps. *Probab. Theory Related Fields* **190** 1121–1165. [MR4811821](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00440-023-01250-4>
- [66] NG, A. Y., ZHENG, A. X. and JORDAN, M. I. (2001). Link analysis, eigenvectors and stability. In *International Joint Conference on Artificial Intelligence, Vol. 17* 903–910.
- [67] OSMAN, M. (2025). Bulk universality for real matrices with independent and identically distributed entries. *Electron. J. Probab.* **30** Paper No. 5, 66. [MR4848680](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/24-ejp1262>
- [68] OSMAN, M. (2025). Least non-zero singular value and the distribution of eigenvectors of non-Hermitian random matrices. *J. Math. Phys.* **66** Paper No. 083507, 31. [MR4945352](#) <https://doi.org/10.1063/5.0215515>
- [69] OSMAN, M. (2026). Universality for diagonal eigenvector overlaps of non-Hermitian random matrices. *Electron. J. Probab.* **31** Paper No. 15, 77. [MR5016748](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/25-ejp1466>
- [70] PACCO, A. and ROS, V. (2023). Overlaps between eigenvectors of spiked, correlated random matrices: From matrix principal component analysis to random Gaussian landscapes. *Phys. Rev. E* **108** Paper No. 024145, 29. [MR4646713](#) <https://doi.org/10.1103/physreve.108.024145>
- [71] PASTUR, L. A. (1972). The spectrum of random matrices. *Teoret. Mat. Fiz.* **10** 102–112. [MR0475502](#)
- [72] SHORACK, G. R. and WELLNER, J. A. (2009). *Empirical Processes with Applications to Statistics. Classics in Applied Mathematics* **59**. SIAM, Philadelphia, PA. Reprint of the 1986 original [MR0838963]. [MR3396731](#) <https://doi.org/10.1137/1.9780898719017.ch1>
- [73] STONE, B., YANG, F. and YIN, J. (2025). A random matrix model towards the quantum chaos transition conjecture. *Comm. Math. Phys.* **406** Paper No. 85, 76. [MR4881033](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00220-025-05275-9>
- [74] VON SOOSTEN, P. and WARZEL, S. (2019). Random characteristics for Wigner matrices. *Electron. Commun. Probab.* **24** Paper No. 75, 12. [MR4049087](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/19-ecp278>
- [75] YOON, G. H., DONOSO, A., BELLIDO, J. C. and RUIZ, D. (2020). Highly efficient general method for sensitivity analysis of eigenvectors with repeated eigenvalues without passing through adjacent eigenvectors. *Internat. J. Numer. Methods Engrg.* **121** 4473–4492. [MR4161204](#) <https://doi.org/10.1002/nme.6442>

GEOMETRIC FUNCTIONALS OF POLYCONVEX EXCURSION SETS OF POISSON SHOT NOISE PROCESSES

BY VANESSA MATTUTAT^a

Faculty of Mathematics, Ruhr University Bochum, ^avanessa.mattutat@rub.de

Excursion sets of Poisson shot noise processes are a prominent class of random sets. We consider a specific class of Poisson shot noise processes whose excursion sets within compact convex observation windows are almost surely polyconvex. This class contains, for example, the Boolean model. In this paper, we analyse the behaviour of geometric functionals such as the intrinsic volumes of these excursion sets for growing observation windows. In particular, we study the asymptotics of the expectation and the variance, derive a lower variance bound and show qualitative and quantitative central limit theorems.

REFERENCES

- [1] ADLER, R. J., SAMORODNITSKY, G. and TAYLOR, J. E. (2010). Excursion sets of three classes of stable random fields. *Adv. Appl. Probab.* **42** 293–318. [MR2675103](#) <https://doi.org/10.1239/aap/1275055229>
- [2] ADLER, R. J. and TAYLOR, J. E. (2007). *Random Fields and Geometry*. Springer Monographs in Mathematics. Springer, New York. [MR2319516](#)
- [3] AZAÏS, J.-M. and WSCHEBOR, M. (2009). *Level Sets and Extrema of Random Processes and Fields*. Wiley, Hoboken, NJ. [MR2478201](#) <https://doi.org/10.1002/9780470434642>
- [4] BACCELLI, F. and BŁASZCZYSZYN, B. (2001). On a coverage process ranging from the Boolean model to the Poisson–Voronoi tessellation with applications to wireless communications. *Adv. Appl. Probab.* **33** 293–323. [MR1842294](#)
- [5] BACCELLI, F. and BŁASZCZYSZYN, B. (2009). *Stochastic Geometry and Wireless Networks: Volume I: Theory, Foundations and Trends in Networking*. Now Publishers, Hanover.
- [6] BASSE-O’CONNOR, A., PODOLSKIJ, M. and THÄLE, C. (2020). A Berry–Esseen theorem for partial sums of functionals of heavy-tailed moving averages. *Electron. J. Probab.* **25** Paper No. 31, 31. [MR4073692](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/20-ejp435>
- [7] BETKEN, C., SCHULTE, M. and THÄLE, C. (2022). Variance asymptotics and central limit theory for geometric functionals of Poisson cylinder processes. *Electron. J. Probab.* **27** Paper No. 79, 47. [MR4441146](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/22-ejp805>
- [8] BIERMÉ, H. and DESOLNEUX, A. (2016). On the perimeter of excursion sets of shot noise random fields. *Ann. Probab.* **44** 521–543. [MR3457393](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/14-AOP980>
- [9] BIERMÉ, H. and DESOLNEUX, A. (2020). Mean geometry for 2D random fields: Level perimeter and level total curvature integrals. *Ann. Appl. Probab.* **30** 561–607. [MR4108116](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/19-AAP1508>
- [10] BIERMÉ, H., DI BERNARDINO, E., DUVAL, C. and ESTRADÉ, A. (2019). Lipschitz–Killing curvatures of excursion sets for two-dimensional random fields. *Electron. J. Stat.* **13** 536–581. [MR3911693](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/19-EJS1530>
- [11] BRÉMAUD, P. (2000). An insensitivity property of Lundberg’s estimate for delayed claims. *J. Appl. Probab.* **37** 914–917. [MR1782463](#) <https://doi.org/10.1017/s0021900200016090>
- [12] BULINSKI, A., SPODAREV, E. and TIMMERMANN, F. (2012). Central limit theorems for the excursion set volumes of weakly dependent random fields. *Bernoulli* **18** 100–118. [MR2888700](#) <https://doi.org/10.3150/10-BEJ339>
- [13] DI BERNARDINO, E., ESTRADÉ, A. and LEÓN, J. R. (2017). A test of Gaussianity based on the Euler characteristic of excursion sets. *Electron. J. Stat.* **11** 843–890. [MR3629017](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/17-EJS1248>

MSC2020 subject classifications. Primary 60D05; secondary 60F05.

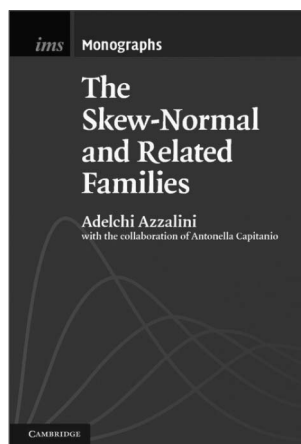
Key words and phrases. Excursion sets, Poisson shot noise processes, geometric functionals, intrinsic volumes, central limit theorem, lower variance bound, Boolean model.

- [14] ESTRADE, A. and LEÓN, J. R. (2016). A central limit theorem for the Euler characteristic of a Gaussian excursion set. *Ann. Probab.* **44** 3849–3878. [MR3572325](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/15-AOP1062>
- [15] HUG, D., LAST, G. and SCHULTE, M. (2016). Second-order properties and central limit theorems for geometric functionals of Boolean models. *Ann. Appl. Probab.* **26** 73–135. [MR3449314](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/14-AAP1086>
- [16] HUG, D. and WEIL, W. (2020). *Lectures on Convex Geometry. Graduate Texts in Mathematics* **286**. Springer, Cham. [MR4180684](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-030-50180-8>
- [17] KALLENBERG, O. (2021). *Foundations of Modern Probability. Probability Theory and Stochastic Modelling* **99**. Springer, Cham. Third edition [of 1464694]. [MR4226142](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-030-61871-1>
- [18] KLÜPPELBERG, C. and MIKOSCH, T. (1995). Explosive Poisson shot noise processes with applications to risk reserves. *Bernoulli* **1** 125–147. [MR1354458](#) <https://doi.org/10.2307/3318683>
- [19] KRATZ, M. and VADLAMANI, S. (2018). Central limit theorem for Lipschitz–Killing curvatures of excursion sets of Gaussian random fields. *J. Theoret. Probab.* **31** 1729–1758. [MR3842168](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s10959-017-0760-6>
- [20] LACHÎÈZE-REY, R. (2019). Normal convergence of nonlocalised geometric functionals and shot-noise excursions. *Ann. Appl. Probab.* **29** 2613–2653. [MR4019871](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/18-AAP1445>
- [21] LACHÎÈZE-REY, R., PECCATI, G. and YANG, X. (2022). Quantitative two-scale stabilization on the Poisson space. *Ann. Appl. Probab.* **32** 3085–3145. [MR4474528](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/21-aap1768>
- [22] LAST, G., PECCATI, G. and SCHULTE, M. (2016). Normal approximation on Poisson spaces: Mehler’s formula, second order Poincaré inequalities and stabilization. *Probab. Theory Related Fields* **165** 667–723. [MR3520016](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00440-015-0643-7>
- [23] LAST, G. and PENROSE, M. (2018). *Lectures on the Poisson Process. Institute of Mathematical Statistics Textbooks* **7**. Cambridge Univ. Press, Cambridge. [MR3791470](#)
- [24] MÜLLER, D. (2017). A central limit theorem for Lipschitz–Killing curvatures of Gaussian excursions. *J. Math. Anal. Appl.* **452** 1040–1081. [MR3632692](#) <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jmaa.2017.03.036>
- [25] RICE, S. O. (1944). Mathematical analysis of random noise. *Bell Syst. Tech. J.* **23** 282–332. [MR0010932](#) <https://doi.org/10.1002/j.1538-7305.1944.tb00874.x>
- [26] SCHNEIDER, R. (2014). *Convex Bodies: The Brunn–Minkowski Theory*, second expanded ed. *Encyclopedia of Mathematics and Its Applications* **151**. Cambridge Univ. Press, Cambridge. [MR3155183](#)
- [27] SCHNEIDER, R. and WEIL, W. (2008). *Stochastic and Integral Geometry. Probability and Its Applications (New York)*. Springer, Berlin. [MR2455326](#) <https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-540-78859-1>
- [28] SCHULTE, M. and TRAPP, V. (2024). Lower bounds for variances of Poisson functionals. *Electron. J. Probab.* **29** Paper No. 72, 43. [MR4743434](#) <https://doi.org/10.1214/24-ejp1129>
- [29] SPODAREV, E. (2014). Limit theorems for excursion sets of stationary random fields. In *Modern Stochastics and Applications. Springer Optim. Appl.* **90** 221–241. Springer, Cham. [MR3236077](#) https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-319-03512-3_13
- [30] TAYLOR, J. E. and WORSLEY, K. J. (2007). Detecting sparse signals in random fields, with an application to brain mapping. *J. Amer. Statist. Assoc.* **102** 913–928. [MR2354405](#) <https://doi.org/10.1198/016214507000000815>
- [31] TORRISI, G. L. (2004). Simulating the ruin probability of risk processes with delay in claim settlement. *Stoch. Process. Appl.* **112** 225–244. [MR2073412](#) <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.spa.2004.02.007>
- [32] WORSLEY, K., MARRETT, S., NEELIN, P., VANDAL, A., FRISTON, K. and EVANS, A. (1996). A unified statistical approach for determining significant signals in images of cerebral activation. *Hum. Brain Mapp.* **4** 58–73.



The Institute of Mathematical Statistics presents

IMS MONOGRAPHS



The Skew-Normal and Related Families

Adelchi Azzalini

in collaboration with Antonella Capitanio

Interest in the skew-normal and related families of distributions has grown enormously over recent years, as theory has advanced, challenges of data have grown, and computational tools have made substantial progress. This comprehensive treatment, blending theory and practice, will be the standard resource for statisticians and applied researchers. Assuming only basic knowledge of (non-measure-theoretic) probability and statistical inference, the book is accessible to the wide range of researchers who use statistical modelling techniques. Guiding readers through the main concepts and results, it covers both the probability and the statistics sides of the subject, in the univariate and multivariate settings. The theoretical development is complemented by numerous illustrations and applications to a range of fields including quantitative finance, medical statistics, environmental risk studies, and industrial and business efficiency.

The author's freely available R package *sn*, available from CRAN, equips readers to put the methods into action with their own data.

**IMS member? Claim
your 40% discount:
www.cambridge.org/ims**

**Hardback price
US\$48.00
(non-member price
\$80.00)**

Cambridge University Press, in conjunction with the Institute of Mathematical Statistics, established the IMS Monographs and IMS Textbooks series of high-quality books. The Series Editors are Xiao-Li Meng, Susan Holmes, Ben Hambly, D. R. Cox and Alan Agresti.